Gc
977.3
D26faj
v.1
1511076

M.L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

Gc
ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 00868 1386

STATE OF ILLINOIS

DEPARTMENT OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL'S OFFICE

FAMILY GENEALOGICAL VOL. 1

ABBOTT, BEALL, COOKE, FUGE, GALLAS, HAMBRICK

Mrs Robert H.Beck,State Regent

Mrs Frank T.Richert,State Chairman
Genealogical Records Committee

STATE OF ILLINOIS

1511076

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION

FAMILY GENEALOGIES VOL I

ALCOTT,BEALL,COOKE,FORD,GALLOP,SCANBURGH

Records contributed by
Chicago Chapter,Chicago,Illinois
Rose Anne Rowe,Chairman
Laura Margaret Lord,Vice-Chairman
Genealogical Records Committee

THE PUBLIC LIBRARY
OF
FORT WAYNE — ALLEN CO., IND.

Mrs Robert H.Beak,State Regent

Mrs Frank E.Richart,State Chairman
Genealogical Records Committee

1511076

Records contributed by
Chicago Chapter,Chicago,Illinois
Rose Anne Howe,Chairman
Leora Margaret Lord,Vice-Chairman
Genealogical Records Committee

This book is presented as a gift

to the

Newberry Library

by the

Illinois Society

Daughters of the American Revolution

1955

TABLE OF CONTENTS

SEC. 1. SCARBURGH FAMILY DATA, submitted by Mrs Harold I. Meyer 1-18
Index 19-23

SEC. 2. The English Ancestry of Thomas Cooke, submitted by Leora Margaret Lord 1-17
Index 18-21

SEC. 3. Elizabeth Arkiles Alcott, Her Descent from Egbert, King of Wessex, 892 - 839 1-19
Index 20-22

SEC. 4. Genealogical and Biographical Records of North-eastern Kansas, submitted by Dorothy Riney 1-5
Index 6-7

SEC. 5. The BEALL(BELL) FAMILY, submitted by Frances Deneen Birdsall(Mrs Carl Asa) 1-23
Index 24-27

SEC. 6. WILLIAM GALLUP of Saltcoats, Revolutionary Soldier submitted by Louise H. Gallup 1-42
Index 43-49

SEC. 7. THE FORD FAMILY of Kentucky and Indiana, with the side lines of Underwood, Walker, Terrell, Lee, Hunt submitted by Rose Anne Howe 1-53
Index 53-60

The following articles are submitted for the Illinois State Genealogical Records, 1954-1955, by the Chicago Chapter, D. A. R.

1. Scarburgh Family Data, submitted by Mrs. Harold T. Meyer 23 pages

2. The English Ancestry of Thomas Cooke, submitted by Leora Margaret Lord - 22 pages

3. Elizabeth Arkills Alcott, Her Descent from Egbert, King of Wessex, 802 - 839 - 12 pages

4. Genealogical and Biographical Records of Northeastern Kansas, submitted by Dorothy Riney - 7 pages

5. The Beall (Bell) Family, submitted by Frances Duncan Birdsall (Mrs. Carl Asa) - 27 pages

6. William Gallup of Saltcoats, Revolutionary Soldier, submitted by Louise L. Gallup - 52 pages

7. The Dowd Family of Kentucky and Indiana, with Side Lines of Underwood, Walker, Terrell, Lee, Hunt, submitted by Rose Anne Howe - 55 pages

Total - 200 pages

SCARBURGH FAMILY DATA

Compiled and Submitted by

Mrs. Harold I. Meyer

Regent, Chicago Chapter N. S. D. A. R.

National No. 343911

Scarburgh Family Data

Edmund Scarburg, the emigrant to Virginia, was baptized on December 29, 1584 in North Walsham Church, in Norfolk County, England. He was the son of Henry Scarburgh (the Elder) and Elizabeth, his wife, whose maiden name has never been determined.

Edmund Scarburg attended Mr. Brigg's School, Norwich, England, then was admitted sizar at Caius College, on April 15, 1602. He probably studied law at one of the Inns of the Court where, according to his father's will (proved January 11, 1605 at Norwich), he was to remain until he had taken "the degree of Barcster".

Edmund Scarburgh and wife, Hannah, were living in the Parish of St. Martin's-in-the Field, Middlesex County, England, when the following children were baptized:

Charles, eldest son, baptized December 29, 1615. Married Mary Daniels by whom he had issue. He was a Member of the Royal College of Physicians (London); attended Charles II; knighted August 15, 1669. Died at Cranford, Middlesex County, England, on February 26, 1693 and was buried in the church.

Edmund, the second son, baptized in St. Martin's-of-the Field, on October 2, 1617. (Church record). He came to Virginia with his father and settled in Accomack and Northampton Counties on the Eastern Shore of Virginia. (See following record of his family).

Rodolphus, baptized August 2, 1620. Died February 27, 1622/23.

Hannah, baptized December 15, 1622, buried in St. Martin's-of-the Field on January 14, 1623. (Church record).

While the date of Edmund and Hannah Scarburgh's arrival in Virginia is not know, he must have established residence on the Eastern Shore of Virginia quite some time prior to his appointment of March, 1629/30 as Burgess for Accomack County, Virginia.

In September, 1632, as Captain Edmund Scarburgh, he was one of the Commissioners for the Plantation of Acchawmacke; member of the Council and General Assembly in 1631-33.

Edmund Scarburgh died intestate at Accomack County between April, 1634, and prior to January 9, 1635- on the latter date an entry recorded Hannah Scarburgh, a widow, as selling cattle to Capt. Thomas Graves and it was witnessed by her son, Edmund Scarburgh.

It is believed that the last mentioned Edmund Scarburgh (above), was the only child to accompany his parents to Virginia. He is mentioned in Accomack records on March 20, 1633-34, at which time he signed as a witness when his father, Captain Edmund Scarburgh, sold two wild cows to John Harlow.

On November 28, 1635, Edmund Scarburgh was granted two hundred acres in Accomack County at Maggitye Bay- fifty acres being due him in the right of his late father, Captain Edmund Scarburgh, fifty acres for his own personal adventure and that of his mother, Hannah Scarburgh.

* Scarburg, Scarburgh, Scarbrough, Scarboro, Scarborow.

Also in this same patent was the mention of fifty acres being due Edmund Scarburgh for the transportation (at his own charge and cost) of a former servant, Robert Butter. (butler, Buttons).

Edmund Scarburg, son of Captain Edmund and Hannah Scarburgh, was Burgess for Northampton County, Virginia, on March 4, 1642/43; 1644-1645 and on March 29, 1645 he became Speaker. He was Burgess on November 5, 1647 and appointed (with Nathaniel Littleton) on October 12, 1648 to collect "the levye" of Northampton County. He was again Burgess on March 13, 1659/60: member of the Council and Assembly for 1653, 1655/56, 1659/60, and on October-1666, he was recorded as Burgess for Accomack County.

Col. Edmund Scarburgh (above) married probably twice- the records would indicate that both wives were named Mary- whose surnames are not known. That he was married prior to August 2, 1640 is shown in a land patent to him for two hundred acres located at Maggitye Bay (five hundred acres for his own personal adventure and one hundred acres acres for his wife, Mary).

Col. Edmund Scarburg and his first wife, Mary, were the parents of the following children- all born in Virginia

(A) Tabitha- born 1639/40. Died in Accomack County in 1717/18.

She married (1) John Smart. (Issue: Tabitha Smart)
(2) Severeux Browne. (Issue: Edmund Brown- died in Turkey in 1673).
(3) Gen. John Custis of Arlington.
(4) Col. Edward Hill of Charles City County.

(B) Charles, the eldest son, was born about 1642. Died in Accomack County 1701/02. Married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Bennett, Governor of Virginia.

Issue: Bennett (see following)

Charles (See following)

Henry (See following).

Anne

Mary

Sarah

Ruiths

(C) Matilda- born about 1644. Died intestate about 1720 in Accomack County.

She married Lt. Col. John West, only son of Anthony and Anne West.

Issue: Anthony

Alexander

Jonathan

Bennony

John West the Elder

John West the Younger

Anne

Sarah

Mary

Scarburgh (a daughter)

Matilda

Frances

Catherine.

(D) Edmund, born about 1647. Died 1711-1712 in Accomack County.

He married (1) prior to September 17,1672, an Ursilla, whose maiden name has not been determined.

Issue: Ursilla (living 1672) who married by 1695 Richard Bayly.

Hannah- who married by 1696 Edmund Bayly.

Elizabeth, who married by 1694/5 Phillip Parker.

Edmund- eldest son- deceased by 1714. No issue.

By his second wife, Elizabeth (thought to be an Edwards), the following issue:

Edmund, second son, born about 1692.

Mitchell, born August 13, 1695.

Mary
Tabitha
Matilda
Edmund Memoria (daughter)

(E) Littleton- who received a land grant in 1651 from his father, Col. Edmund Scarburgh.

He died young and without issue.

From the records it appears that Mary, the first wife of Col. Edmund Scarburgh, was deceased prior to August 28, 1654 at which time he produced an account of the estate of his eldest son, Charles, which was ordered to be recorded as provided in law for such orphan's estates.

Col. Edmund Scarburgh died intestate at Accomack County between October 26, 1670 when he acknowledged a judgement against him and May 25, 1671 when Governor Berkeley of Virginia wrote to London that "the said Scarborough is Deade."

Mary, the second wife of Col. Edmund Scarburgh, died at Accomack County between October 19 and December 15, 1691. (See her will following).

.....

Abstracts of Scarburgh Wills and Administrations recorded at Accomack and Northampton Counties, on the Eastern Shore of Virginia.

Mary Scarburgh Will-
Accomack County, Virginia
Wills 1682-97, Page 423

*

Residing at the house of Anthony West at Merry Branch,

Grandson Anthony West and his heirs, a slave Tongo and also Molo, another slave.

Matilda, daughter of Anthony West, to have the first child of my Indian woman.

If Anthony West, wife and children die, then their shares shall go to "my dafter Matilda West."

Son Charles Scarburgh- his bill and money.

Daughter, Tabitha Custis, a large Bible now in her possession.

To my son Edmund Scarburgh, a large Bible and a book "Noe Cross Noe Crowne" now in his custody.

-----

* Anthony West- her grandson. He was the son of Matilda Scarburgh and Lt. Col. John West.

Mary Scarburgh (above will) was living with her grandson on Merry Branch in Accomack County during her last illness and it was here she died.

To my grandson, Edmund Scarburgh, son of my son Edmund, a silver porigor to be given to him when he is twelve years old.

Grandaughter Mary West to have my best bed and furniture. Also one iron pot.

All other estate to my "dafter Matilda West" and Anthony West.

"My dafter Matilda and grandson, Anthony West, appointed Executors.

Codicil- "I have bequeathed to my son, Charles Scarburgh, his obligations for money due me and for that he doth in this my languishing sickness and weak condition neglect to perform that duty owing to me and incumbent on him to perform, do therefore for the reason aforesaid disannull, denay and obliterate in my said will all and everything or things gift or other bequest unto or relating to the said Charles Scarburgh, my son. And my will is that my said son do honestly pay all and every sum or sums of money that is due to me on the before mentioned obligation or otherwise, to the before mentioned Executors of this my last Will and testament- namely- my daughter, Matilda West and my grandson, Anthony West, out of which debt I only give unto my said son, Charles Scarburgh, as a legacy ten shillings, which sum I give in full to him and to his heirs and to bar him of any further claim or right to any part of my estate."

Dated October 18, 1691. (Codicil)
Dated June 14, 1691 (Will)
Probated December 15, 1691.

Will of Charles Scarburgh, son of the above Col. Edmund Scarburg (Scarburgh) and first wife, Mary.

Will Book Accomack County, Virginia (1698-1715, Part 1- Page 500).

Dated August 6, 1701 Probated October 6, 1702.

(1) To eldest son, Bennett Scarburgh, in fee tail the 521 acres of plantation called Hog Neck; in default to Charles; land in Jolly's Neck and share of Bonefield in Accomack (2,000 acres), and share of 8500 acres at Nicholscore in Maryland and personal items.

(2) To son, Charles Scarburgh, in fee tail, 2,100 acres at Great Matomkin and personal items.

(3) To son, Henry Scarburgh, in fee tail, the plantation at Pungateage after the decease of my wife and also Scarburgh Winter Island at the mouth of Pungateage.

(4) To daughter, Anne, wife of George Parker of Anancock, due share of 3,00 acres at Pocomoke and 2,500 acres of Bennett's Adventure, and 2,00 acres at Pocomoke.

(5) To daughter, Mary Scarburgh, land formerly known as Yeo's Neck, now Bradfield, at Pungateague and personal items.

(6) To daughter, Sarah, 2,000 acres at White Marsh and personal items.

(7) To daughter, Tabitha Scarburgh, land near the court-house, land at Onancock and at Burton's Branch and personal items.

(8) To wife, Elizabeth, all other land, lot at Onancock, Tangier Island, Burdick's Muddy and Timber Creek; 3,000 acres at Hog Quarter in Maryland, Winter Island, and personal items.

Wife Elizabeth Scarburgh as Executor.

(She was Elizabeth, the daughter of Richard Bennett, Governor of Virginia.)

.....

Will of above Elizabeth Scarburgh, wife of Charles (above)

Accomack County- Will Book 1715-29, Part 1, page 211.
Dated June 2, 1719
Proved August 4, 1719.

(1) To son, Bennett Scarburgh, personal items.
(2) To son, Charles Scarburgh, personal items.
(3) To son, Henry Scarburgh, personal items.
(4) To daughter, Mary Leatherbury, personal items.
(5) To daughter, Sarah Black, personal items.
(6) To daughter, Tabitha Sagwell, personal items.

Three daughters above to have equal interest in Tangier Island.

To grandson, Scarburgh Drummond, personal items.
To grandson, Henry Scarburgh, son of my son Henry, the same
To grandson, Charles Scarburgh, son of my son Charles, the same.

Will of Elizabeth Scarburgh (continued)

To granddaughter, Anne Parker, personal items.
To granddaughter, Elizabeth Bagwell, personal items.
To granddaughter, Edith Baily, personal items.

(Three sons to be Executors)

.....

Will of Bennett Scarburgh, son of the above Charles and Elizabeth Scarburgh.

Accomack County, Virginia. Will Book 1729-37, Part 1-page 349.

Dated February 24, 1733.
Probated May 4, 1734.

(1) To wife Temperance Scarburgh one-third dower in all lands held in fee tail. All land in Somersett County, land near White Marsh and personal items.

(2) To kinsman, Henry Scarburgh, son of my brother, Col. Henry Scarburgh, interest in Tangier Island.

(3) To god-son, William Gore, a gun.

(4) To kinsman, Charles Parker, sheep.

(5) To brother, Col. Henry Scarburgh, clothes, saddle and briddle.

(6) To kinsman, John Bayley, sheep.

Wife Temperance, executor.

John Scarburgh, Gentleman, heir-at-law of Bennett Scarburgh, contested will which was sustained.

Charles Scarburgh, second son of above Charles and Elizabeth Scarburgh, died by December 22, 1724- His estate was Administered by his son, John Scarburgh.

Charles Scarburgh, Jr, son of Charles (deceased by December 22, 1724)-

"On the 22nd day of December, being in the house of Capt. Charles Scarburgh, deceased, did hear his son, Charles, being to the best of our knowledge in perfect sense, give to his brother, John Scarburgh, all his estate and that which was his." (deposition).

On January 8, 1724/5, Charles Scarburgh (Jr) estate was Administered by his next eldest brother, John Scarburgh.

Will of Henry Scarburgh, third son of Charles and Elizabeth Scarburgh above).

Accomack County, Virginia. Will Book 1729-37, Part 1, page 468.

Dated August 31, 1735.
Probated November 4, 1735.

(1) To daughter, Comfort, a slave.
(2) To daughter, Ann, a slave.
(3) To son, Henry Scarburgh, land he lives on and personal items subject to the use of his mother during her widowhood.

(4) To daughter, Sarah- 3,00 acres on Pocomoke River, provided Richard Bennett, Esq., shall give my son, William, the plantation at Lancaster but if he does not give the same to my son, William, before he reaches the age of 21 years, then this bequest to Sarah is annulled and the same is given to my son, William.

(5) To daughter, Henrietta, Winter Island on Pungoteague Creek.

Wife (not named) as Executor.

(She was Winefried (probably a Cole)- see her will following).

.....

Will of John Scarburgh, son of above Capt. Charles Scarburgh (deceased [illegible] December [illegible], 1714)

Accomack County, Virginia- Will Book 1737-43, page 510.

Dated July 1[illegible], 1743.
Probated November 29, 1743.

(1) To son, Charles Scarburgh, 975 acre plantation on which testator now lives and 50[illegible] acres of Hog Neck plantation and personal items.

(2) To daughter, Bridhurst Scarburgh, 400 acres at [illegible] and personal items.

(3) To daughter, Elizabeth Scarburgh, 200 acres at Assawoman and personal items.

(4) To daughter, Tabitha Scarburgh, slaves.

(5) To daughter, Sarah Scarburgh, slaves.

(6) To wife, Tabitha, slaves.

.....

Will of William Scarburgh, son of Henry (will 1756 above) and Winefried Scarburgh. (See her will following later).

Accomack County, Virginia- Will Book 1752-57, page 551.

Dated August 16, 1756
Probated September 28, 1756.

(1) To son, William Scarburgh, land his grandfather gave his father on Gradlock Creek and all surplus land to wife for life, and then to son, William Scarburgh, in fee tail.

(2) To wife, Alice, personal effects to support and bring up children.

(Alice Scarburgh, widow of above Henry William, married (2) Isaac Dunton.)

Will of Charles Scarburgh, son of Henry Scarburgh, who was the son of Henry and Winefrid of Eastchester.

Accomack County, Virginia- Will Book 1761-67, page 12.

Dated December 2, 1761.
Proved January 26, 1762.

(1) To son, Henry Scarburgh, under age, slaves and personal items.

(2) To Col. Thomas Hall, upon paying eighty pounds, to have his interest in Tangier Island willed him by his father.

(3) One-third estate to wife, Mary Ann.

(4) If son, Henry Scarburgh, died before he is of age, then his part to be divided between his sisters- Margaret Hatto, Ann Scarburgh, Tabitha Scarburgh, and their brother, Vennost Scarburgh.

---

*Charles Scarburgh, above, was grandson of Henry Scarburgh whose will (above) was dated August 23, 1715.)

Elizabeth Scarburgh, daughter of William Scarburgh, (will 1756) and wife Alice married (2) James Hunter).

Accomack County, Virginia- Will Book 1767-72, page 140.

Dated May 10, 1767
Proved April 26, 1768.

(1) To mother, Alice Hunter, certain personal items.

(2) To brother, William Scarburgh, the remainder.

Executor- James Hunter (called father-in-law instead of step-father).

Will of Winifred Scarburgh, widow of Henry Scarburgh, (his will August 21, 1755 above).

Accomack County, Virginia- Will Book 1756-57, page 750.

Dated September 30, 1756.
Probated November 30, 1756.

(1) To grandson, John Watts, personal items.
(2) To granddaughter, Anne Scarburgh, personal items.
(3) To daughter, Henrietta Pechel, personal items.
(4) To daughter, Elizabeth Watts, personal items
(5) To daughter, Sarah Watts, personal items.
(6) To granddaughter, Sarah Watts, personal items.
(7) To grandson, Henry Scarburgh and to his brother, Bennett, personal items.
(8) To Leathia Scarburgh, granddaughter, and sister of Henry and Bennett, personal items.
(9) To William Teackle, son of Upshur Teackle, personal items.
(10) To Edward Scarburgh, son of William Scarburgh, personal items.

(11) To Charles Watts, personal items.
(12) To grandson, Henry Wright, personal items.
(13) To Henry Wright, personal items.
(14) To sister, Elizabeth Cole, personal items.
(15) To William Scarburgh, son of William, personal items.

Mitchell Scarburgh Family

Mitchell Scarburgh, born in Accomack County, Virginia, on August 15, 1695, was the son of Edmund Scarburgh and his second wife, Elizabeth. (See his record D above)

He married Dorothy Wainhouse, born August 4, 1695, who was the daughter of Francis and Margaret Wainhouse, of Accomack County, Virginia.

Mitchell Scarburgh died on June 21, 1763, at Accomack County, Virginia. His will (dated September 27, 1762, at Accomack County, Virginia) left bequests to the following:

(1) Son Edmund Scarburgh all his lands, plantations and marshes and in default of heirs, the same bequest to another son-

(2) Mitchell Scarburgh, and in default of heirs, to a daughter-

(3) Margaret Thorogood, also slaves.

(4) To his wife, slaves and one-third of all his personal estate.

(5) To grandsons- Thomas Scarburgh Thorogood and Mitchell Thorogood twenty pounds each.

(6) To daughter, Pembrook Thorogood, a slave.

(7) To daughter, Sarah Scarburgh, a slave.

(8) To grandson, Henry Custis, a slave.

(9) To sons Edmund and Mitchell, and daughters Mrs. Dorothy Wainhouse Custis and Sarah Scarburgh, equal share in remainder of the estate.

From daughter, Dorothy Wainhouse Custis, deducting from her share the money due him from her late husband, Edmund Bagley.

Codicil :(September 27, 1762 Will)

Dated March 22, 1763: To wife Dorothy, the bequest given to daughter, Dorothy Wainhouse Custis, she having died since the writing of the will of September 27, 1762.

(Will probated June 28, 1763- Mitchell Searburgh died on June 21, 1763.)

Dorothy Wainhouse and Mitchell Searburgh married on November 24, 1715. She died at Accomack County, Virginia, on August 29, 1773.

.....

Americus Searburgh

Son of above Mitchell and Dorothy Wainhouse,(although not mentioned in his will), was born September 17, 1723.

He married (1) by October 24, 1749 Sarah Yeardley West, daughter of Argoll Yeardley West and wife, Comfort.

By his first wife, Sarah Yeardley West, he had two sons, viz:

Americus Searburgh (Revolutionary Soldier).

*John Searburgh (Revolutionary Soldier)

By his second wife, Comfort West (daughter of Anthony and wife Comfort), Americus Searburgh had two sons:

Edmund Searburgh
Charles Searburgh

Will of Americus Scarburgh

Dated July 18, 1770, at Accomack County, Virginia.
Probated March 29, 1774.

(1) To son, Americus, two slaves, a Great Bible and a table.

(2) To son, John, one slave and the choice of any horse belonging to his father.

(3) Remainder of the estate to his wife during her life or widowhood, then to be equally divided between his two sons- Edmund and Charles.

(4) Son Americus Scarburgh as Executor.

.....

**

** John Scarburgh

Son of the above Americus Scarburgh and his first wife, Sarah Yeardley West (daughter of Argall Yeardley West and wife, Comfort).

The date of John Scarburgh's birth is not found in his military record as a soldier in the American Revolution (Heitman- Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army- page 484)-

"Scarborough, John (Va) Sergeant 9th Va, 8th May, 1776.

Ensign 10th Feb, 1777: taken prisoner at Germantown 4th October, 1777; transferred to 1st Va. line- 14th September, 1778.

Lieutenant 26 December, 1778: transferred to 5th Va. on 12 February, 1781; transferred to 1st Va. on January 1, 1783 and served to the close of the war."

Will of John Scarburgh

I, John Scarburgh of Northampton County do make and ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form: Following to wit: I give and bequeath unto my son John Scarburgh one thousand acres of my Kentucky land to him and his heirs.

Item: I give unto my son Charles Scarburgh one thousand acres of my Kentucky land to him and his heirs.

Item: I give all the remainder of my Kentucky land to my wife and her disposal.

Item: I give all the remainder of my estate to be equally divided between my wife and my three children: John Scarburgh, Vianna Scarburgh and Charles Scarburgh and their heirs.

My will is my wife shall have the interest of my children's estate and the use of my Negro York till free for to support my children on, lastly I nominate and appoint my children's guardian, Hezekiah Pitts and Americus Scarburgh, as Executors, to this my last will and testament this thirteenth day of December in the Year of Our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety three, whereunto I have set my hand and seal:

John Scarburgh

In presence of:

Major Pettit
Ezra Bradford
Holaway Bunting

(Northampton County, Virginia, Wills & Deeds (1791-95- p. 2 214)

John Scarburgh married Mary Pitts Jacobs (daughter of Isaac Jacobs and Vianna Gray Pitts) at Northampton County, Virginia, on June 14, 1784.

Vianna Scarburgh, daughter of the above John and Mary Scarburgh, was born in Northampton County, on December 3, 1790. On October 17, 1807 she was married to John Russell Turner (son of George and Lorinda (Luranna) Russell) Turner of Northampton County, Virginia.

Vianna Scarburgh Turner died at Portsmouth, Ohio, between 1832 and 1845.

John Russell Turner was born in Northampton County, Virginia, on June 25, 1784 and died at Portsmouth, Ohio, on October 15, 1858.

Sarah Parker Turner, daughter of above John Russell Turner and Vianna Scarburgh, was born at Portsmouth, Ohio, on October 8, 1811; died at Cedarville, Illinois, on February 6, 1886.

She married John Bright Clingman (born in Northumberland County, Pa., on May 12, 1803- son of George Washington Clingman and Mary Ann Bright), on May 1, 1828, at Portsmouth, Ohio.

Lewis Pressel Clingman, born at Cedarville, Ill., on June 11, 1844- died in Chicago, Illinois, on December 31, 1924. Married Mary Elizabeth Morgan(daughter of Dr. Alexander George Morgan and Mary McGillicuddy), on June 22, 1869. Mary Elizabeth Morgan Clingman died in Chicago on July 9, 1925.

Edna Morgan Clingman, daughter of the above Lewis Pressel Clingman and Mary Elizabeth Morgan, was born on September 26, 1877 at Chicago, Illinois. She died at Chicago on May 31, 1952.

Married on June 11, 1899 to Edward Brennan Healy, born January 13, 1863 at Detroit, Michigan- died at Chicago, Illinois on March 12, 1933.

Virginia Marie Healy, born December 25, 1901, at Chicago, Illinois. Married May 29, 1937 at Kankakee, Illinois, to Dr. Harold I. Meyer.

Issue: Paul Rogers Meyer, born November 7, 1938, at Chicago, Illinois.

Robert Beeson Meyer, born December 3, 1939, at Chicago, Illinois.

.....

Compiled and submitted by:

Mrs. Harold I. Meyer
Regent, Chicago Chapter (1954-1956)
Daughters of the American Revolution

National No. 343911

INDEX

Bagley

Edmund.....Page 14
Dorothy Wainhouse Custis..... " 14

Bassell

Elizabeth.....Page 9
Tabitha (Scarburgh)..... " 8

Bailey

Edmund.....Page 5
Hannah..... " 5
Richard..... " 5
Ursilla..... " 5

Bennett

Elizabeth.....Page 8
Richard (Governor of Virginia).....Page 8
Richard.....Page 10

Black

Sarah (Scarburgh).....Page 8

Browne

Devereux.....Page 3
Edmund..... " 3
Tabitha (Scarburgh)..... " 5

Clinton

John Lee.....Page 17
George Washington..... " 17
John Wright..... " 17
Louis Russell..... " 17-18
Mary Ann (Lewis)..... " 17
Mary Elizabeth (Clinton)..... " 17-18

Cole

Elizabeth.....Page 12

Dashel (Dashiell)

Henrietta (Scarburgh).....Page 12

INDEX (CONTINUED)

Drummond

Scarbrough.....Page 8

Dunton

Alice (Scarbrough).....Page 12
Isaac..... " 12

Graves

Thomas (Captain).....Page 2

Hall

Thomas (Colonel).....Page 11

Harlow

John.....Page 2

Healy

Edna Morgan (Clingman).....Page 18
Edward Brennan..... " 18
Virginia Marie..... " 18

Hill

Edward (Colonel).....Page 3
Sabitha (Scarbrough)..... " 8

Jacobs

Hosh.....Page 17
Vienna (Cary) Pitts..... " 17
Mary Pitts..... " 17

Leatherbury

Mary (Scarburgh).....Page 8

Moyer

Harold I. (M.D.).....Page 18
Paul Rogers..... " 18
Robert Maclean..... " 18
Virginia Marie (Mrs. Harold I.)..... " 18

INDEX (CONTINUED)

Morgan

Alexander George (M.D.).....Page 17
Mary Elizabeth..... " 17-18
Mary (McGillicuddy)..... " 17

Parker

Anne.....Page 9
Anne (Scarburgh)..... " 8
Charles..... " 9
Elizabeth (Scarburgh)..... " 5
George..... " 5
Phillip..... " 6

Pitts

Vienna Gray.....Page 17

Scarburgh (Scarborough, Scarbourg, etc.)

Alice.....Page 11
Anne....." 4, 8, 10-12.
Americus..... " 14-16
Bennett....." 4, 7-9, 11-12
Bradhurst..... " 10
Charles....." 1, 4, 9-11, 14-16.
Comfort.....Page 10
Edmund..... " 1-7; 12-15
Edmund Francis..... " 5
Elizabeth..... " 1, 8, 10-12
Elizabeth (Bennett)..... " 5, 8-9; 13
Esther..... " 1, 5.
Henrietta..... "10
Henry....." 1, 4, 8-12.
Henry (Colonel)....." 9
John....." 9, 14-17.
Littleton....." 5
Margaret....." 11
Mary....." 5-6
Mary (Daniels)....." 1
Matilda....." 4-7
Mitchell....." 5; 13-14
Rebecca....." 1
Sarah....." 4, 8, 10, 13.
Tabitha....." 3-4; 8, 10-11
Temperance....." 9
Urzilla....." 5
Vienna....." 16-17
William....." 10-12
Winnefried....." 10-13

22

INDEX (Continued)

Stuart

John.....Page 3
Tabitha..... " 3
Tabitha (Scarburgh)..... " 3

Tenckle

William..... " 12
Upshur..... " 12

Thoroughgood

Margaret..... " 13
Mitchell..... " 13
Pembrook..... " 13
Thomas Scarburgh..... " 13

Turner

George..... " 17
John Russell..... " 17
Lorinda (Russell)..... " 17
Sarah Turner..... " 17
Vienna (Scarburgh)..... " 17

Weinhouse

Dorothy..... " 13
Francis..... " 13
Margaret..... " 13

Watts

Charles..... " 12
Elizabeth..... " 12
John..... " 12
Sarah..... " 12

West

Alexander..... " 4
Ann..... " 4
Anthony..... " 4-7; 14
Bennett..... " 4
Catherine..... " 4
Comfort..... " 14
Frances..... " 4
John (the Elder)..... " 4
John (Lt. Col.)..... " 4
John (the Younger)..... " 4
Mary..... " 4, 7.
Matilda..... " 4, 7.
Matilda (Scarburgh)..... " 4
Sarah Yeardley..... " 14
Scarburgh..... " 4

INDEX (CONTINUED)

Wright

Henry.....Page 12
Henry (Ann Scarburgh)..... " 12.

Submitted by:

Mrs. Harold I. Meyer
Regent, Chicago Chapter (1954-1956)
Daughters of the American Revolution.

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF

THOMAS COOKE

OF PORTSMOUTH, RHODE ISLAND

A DESCENDANT OF THE

COOKES OF BEAUMONT MANOR

ESSEX COUNTY, ENGLAND

****

Arms: Sable, three bendlets, or.

Crest: A cockatrice statant, argent, wings or, beaked and combed gules

****

SOME AMERICAN DESCENDANTS

****

DESCENT OF SIR WINSTON CHURCHILL, PRIME MINISTER OF ENGLAND FROM THOMAS COOKE OF PORTSMOUTH, R. I. AND FRANCIS COOKE OF THE "MAYFLOWER".

****

Compiled by Leora Margaret Lord
Treasurer, Abigail Adams Evening
Group of Chicago Chapter, NSDAR

SOMETHING ABOUT THOMAS COOKE, SR. OF AND

EARLY SETTLERS OF PORTSMOUTH, R. I.

About the year 1630, and subsequently, a Vernor Winthrop of Massachusetts was instrumental in bringing to America many ships carrying colonists for the Massachusetts Bay Colony. This was known as the "Winthrop Fleet." Some of the passenger lists have survived and while Thomas Cooke's name is not on any of them, it is supposed that he came to America in one of these ships as he is first of record in Boston in 1635 where his son George was born in that year. Many of the colonists came from Devon, some even from Earls Colne.

In 1637, Thomas Cooke went into the Plymouth Colony and with forty-six other settlers founded Taunton, Massachusetts (1637-1638). He was one of the original proprietors of the town but in 1638, "being more in sympathy with Roger Williams' principles of religious freedom," he went to those lands and became an inhabitant of Portsmouth, where he lived for the rest of his life, an honored and respected member of the little colony. He was admitted a Freeman of Portsmouth on October 4, 1655 and "gave his acknowledgment unto the government." He was given a grant of land on the eastern shores of the island. He subsequently became a large landowner and was one of the early planters of Rhode Island. He surveyed the boundaries of the colony; was a member of the Colonial Assembly, and took an active part in the affairs of the colony. He was evidently not a Puritan, as he early left the Puritan colony of Massachusetts. He is said to have been a man of liberal religious views, for the times, and to have possessed some education and ability. This is also true of his son John (2) and his grandson John (3) who had distinguished careers.

---oo0oo---

THE HISTORY OF BEAUMONT MANOR

Essex County, England

"In King Edward the Confessor's reign, these lands belonged to one Godiing and Alfuine the Hunter, but at the time of the Great Survey, the, were held by Richard, son of Earl Gilbert, Lord of Clare. In the reign of King John or King Henry III, Ralph de Gernon released to John de Beaumont for life, the lands he had at Bergholt. Adam Cooke was possessed of these estates in the reign of Kings Edward II and Edward III."

Morant's "History of Essex"

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF THOMAS COOK

OF PORTSMOUTH, R. I.

1. ADAM COOKE, lord of the manor of Beaumont, Cooke's Hall or Hether Hall, in the parish of West Burgholt, near Halsted, Essex County, England. He is named as plaintiff in a suit concerning estates in Ryston and Burcs, St. Mary, in the 50th year of the reign of King Edward III (A.D. 1377). He is called of Burgholt in a "Fine" in 1404. He and his son Adam (2) granted a certain rent in Springfield to the Abbott and Convent of Coggeshall, the said Adam Cooke retaining a messuage and a [illegible] in Springfield.

Reference: Fine 1404, Chet [illegible] Roll 641, [illegible] Record Office, London

This manor remained in the possession of the Cooke family for approximately one hundred years, when it passed to other owners.

Adam (1) Cooke was succeeded at the manor by his son and grandson

2. John Cooke of Beaumont Manor, son of Adam (1)

3. John Cooke of Beaumont Manor, son of Adam (2)

4. John Cooke of Horseley, Essex County, England
   b.
   d. 1477
   m. a dau. of _____ Norton

This John Cooke died in 1477 possessed of the manor of Horseley, Cooke Cotton Hall Manor, near Halsted, Essex County, England which he inherited in fee and which manor he held "by fealty, homage and service." He also held other lands in Beaumont, Horseley, and in and about Halsted.

Constantines was on the highway which leads from Halsted to Feldsmarch and according to the old records consisted of a manor house and forty acres.

(Reference: Inquests Post Mortem 16th Edw.IV).

5. HENRY COOKE of Constantines, son and heir of John Cooke (4), aged 18 at the time of his father's death.

(References: Inquests post mortem 16th Edw. IV).

6. JOHN COOKE of Constantines who died Sept. 17,1561

This John Cooke had the following children:

a. John Cooke who inherited Constantines and d. in 1570. (Will dated 30 Oct. 1570, proved 6 Nov. 1570, in which he named various relatives).

(References: Archdeaconry of Middlesex Court, 110 Raymond.)

b. William Cooke of Colne Engaine d. s. p. (Will dated 18 Aug. 1560, proved 11 Oct. 1560. Will on file in Consistory Court, London).

c. Rose Cooke m. John Eyston; and

7.(d) GEORGE COOKE of Wakes Colne, who d. abroad. (Will dated 26 Feb. 1568, proved 16 May, 1568. Archdeaconry Court of Middlesex, 21B Mansfield).

This George Cooke of Wakes Colne had the following children:

a. John Cooke of Earls Colne d. young

b. John Cooke, second of the name, d. at Colchester in 1614

c. THOMAS COOKE, No. 8 below

d. George Cooke

e. Robert Cooke of Earls Colne

f. Anthony Cooke of Earls Colne

8 (c) THOMAS COOKE of Checkley or Chaddney, a mill and a farm on the border of the parishes of Earls Colne and Great Tey, named in the will of his uncle William Cooke of Wales Colne, the testator of 1580.

Thomas Cooke's will is dated 15 August, 1587 but was never probated and the date of his death is unknown.

He left two sons, according to his will;

a. Edmund Cooke of whom there is no other record; and

9 (or 1) THOMAS COOKE, the American ancestor

b. Checkley Farm before 1587
d. Portsmouth, Rhode Island before June 20, 1677 (Will dated Feb. 6, 1674, proved June 20, 1677)

m. (1) in England - Name unknown
b. probably in England, date unknown
d. probably at Portsmouth, R.I. at a date unknown

(2) Mary, dau. of William and Daniel Havens of Portsmouth, R.I. She m. (2) Jeremiah Brown of Portsmouth. No children by either her first or second marriages.

The administrator Thomas Cooke's estate and in giving his receipt for his inheritance, John (6) Cooke called her his step-mother.

Known children, all by first wife:

a. Thomas Cooke, b. Earls Colne, Essex England
b. John Cooke
c. George Cooke, b. Boston, Mass in 1635.

Second Generation:

10. Thomas Cooke, eldest son of Thomas Cooke of Portsmouth, the first American ancestor
b. Earls Coln, Essex about 1628. (In 1642 his name appeared on a list of inhabitants of Taunton, Massachusetts who were of an age to bear arms).

d. Portsmouth, R.I. in 1674. His will was never probated but distribution of property was made by the Town Council. His wife Tamasin, who is named in the will as executrix, predeceased him.

m. Tamasin ....

Children:

11. Thomas Cooke
b.
d.
m.

11. John Cooke (Captain John, of Tiverton, R.I.
b. Portsmouth, R.I. 1660
d. Tiverton, R.I. Oct. 1, 1727
m. Mary ..

11. George Cooke of Monmouth, N.J.
b. Portsmouth, R.I. in 1660
d.
m.

11. Stephen Cooke of Monmouth, N. J.
b. Portsmouth, R.I. in 1667
d.
m.

11. Ebenezer Cooke of Monmouth, N.J.
b. Portsmouth, R.I. in 1656

11. Phebe Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R.I. in 1661
d.
m.

11. Martha
b. Portsmouth, R.I.
d.
m.

Children of Thomas (10 or 2) continued:

ii. Sarah Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R. I.
d.
m. Peter Parker

ii. Mary Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R.I.
d.
m. Thomas Langford

ii. Elizabeth Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R.I.
d.
m.

Thomas Cooke (10 or 2) was brought by his parents to America and lived with them at Portsmouth, and Taunton, Massachusetts and at Portsmouth, R.I.

(10 or 2) JOHN COOKE, second son of Thomas (1) Cooke of Portsmouth, R.I. by first wife
b. Earls Coln, Essex, England in 1631
d. at Portsmouth, R.I. in May 1690
m. (1656) Mary Borden, dau. of Richard and Joan (Fowle) Borden of Portsmouth, R.I.

Mary Borden was baptised in Cranbrook Parish, County Kent, England Jan. 16, 1632 (Parish Register) and died at Portsmouth, R.I. in 1690. Her father, Richard Borden was born in the parish of Hedcorn, County Kent and her mother, Joan Fowle was the daughter of Richard Fowle, Gent., of Frittenden and Hedcorn, Kent. The Bordens were early settlers of Rhode Island.

Children (11 or 3):

ii. Mary Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R.I. 1658
d.
m. William Manchester of Punnetest (Tiverton) R. I., son of Thomas (1) and Margaret (Hood) Manchester of Portsmouth, R.I.

ii. Elizabeth Cooke
b. 1664 at Portsmouth, R. I.
d.
m. (1680) William Briggs, son of John(1) Briggs of Portsmouth

Children of John (2) Cooke, continued

11. Sarah Cooke
    b. Portsmouth, R.I. 1688
    d. After 1750
    m. Thomas Wait, d. June 1750

12. John Cooke
    b. Portsmouth, R.I. c. 1690
    d.
    m. Ruth Shaw, dau. of Anthony and Alice (Stobard) Shaw

13. Hannah Cooke
    b. Portsmouth, R.I. 1690
    d. 1735
    m. (1) Daniel Wilcox, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Cooke) Wilcox. Elizabeth Cooke was the daughter of John (2) Cooke (Francis (1) of the Mayflower and Sarah Warren, daughter of Richard Warren, of the Mayflower company.

    (2) Enoch Briggs d. 1750, son of John (1) and Sarah Briggs of Portsmouth, R.I.

14. Joseph Cooke, see below

15. Martha Cooke
    b. 1694
    d. 1704
    m. William Cory, son of William and Mary (Earle) Cory

16. Deborah Cooke
    b. 1696 at Portsmouth, R.I.
    d.
    m. William Almy of Dunstable
        b. Oct. 27, 1686
        d. July 6, 1761

17. Thomas Cooke
    b. 1698 at Portsmouth, R.I.
    d. 1742
    m. Mary, dau. of William and Mary (Earle) Cory, bap. 1700

18. Amey Cooke
    b. 1701 at Portsmouth, R.I.
    d. 1716
    m. Ward Coggeshall

11. Daniel Cooke
b.
d. unmarried

And: Six other daughters, mentioned in father's will but not named.

(11 or 3) JOSEPH COOKE of Portsmouth, R.I.
son of John (3) and Mary Borden Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R.I. in 1686
d. Portsmouth in 1740
m. Susannah Briggs, dau. of John and Hannah (Fisher) Briggs of Portsmouth, R.I.

Children:

12. Dorothy Cooke
b. 1[illegible]
d.
m.

12. John Cooke
b. Feb. 27, 1[illegible]/4
d.
m. Mary [illegible], dau. of Giles Slocum

12. Joseph Cooke
b. Mar. 21, 16[illegible]7
d. Jan 30, 1740
m. Hannah Peabody

12. THOMAS COOKE (see below)

12. William Cooke
b. 17[illegible]1
d. after 1765
m. Apr. 8, 17[illegible] Susannah Briggs, 2nd dau. of Enoch and Hannah Briggs

12 (4) THOMAS COOKE, son of Joseph and Susannah (Briggs) Cooke
b. 1[illegible] at Portsmouth
d. after 1750
m. Mar. 2[illegible], 17[illegible] Philadelphia Carroll, dau. of George and Dorothy [illegible] (Clarke) Carroll of Portsmouth. She was a descendant of Daniel (1) Carroll of Portsmouth and Westchester County, N.Y. [illegible], Dorothy Clarke was the dau. of Governor Trelawney

Charles of Rhode Island and his second wife,
Hannah Scott, dau. of Richard and Katherine
(Mercury) Scott of Providence, R. I.

Children:

13.(8) Deborah Cooke
b. Portsmouth, R.I. Nov. 3, 1723
d.
m.

14. GEORGE COOKE, See below

15. Sarah Cooke
b. Nov. 4, 1726
d.
m.

16. Susannah Cooke
b. June 16, 1728
d.
m.

17. Walter Cooke
b. June [illegible], 1731
d.
m. [illegible]

18. David Cooke
b. Oct. 14, 1731
d.
m.

19. Deliverance Cooke
b. August [illegible], 1734
d.
m.

20. Hannah Cooke
b. April 1, 1736
d.
m.

21. Mary Cooke
b. Oct. [illegible], 1739
d.
m.

1511076

12. Peleg Cooke
b. Oct. 3, 1741
d.
m.

13. Ruth Cooke
b. Oct. 18, 1743
d.
m.

15. Isaac Cooke
b. June 21, 1745
d.
m.

10. (6) GEORGE COOKE, son of Thomas (4) and Deliverance (Clarke) Cooke of Portsmouth, R.I.
b. March 28, 1738
d. before 1790
m. Nov. 30, 1766 Thankful, dau. of John and Thankful (Wilbur) Irish of Little Compton, R.I.

George Cooke was an Ensign in the Rhode Island Colonial Militia but apparently did not serve in the revolutionary war.

Children:

14 (8) Godfrey Cooke
b. May 10, 1768
d.
m.

14. Isaac Cooke
b. April 14, 1770
d.
m.

14. Herman Cooke
b. Feb. 2, 1774
d.
m.

14. David Cooke
b. Feb. 11, 1784
d.
m.

Children of George and Thankful Cooke, continued

14 - 6 Clarke Cooke
b.
d.
m.

14 - (6) CAPTAIN GEORGE COOKE, son of George and Thankful Cooke, sea captain
b. February 3, 1766
d. After 1836
m. August 1, 1790 at Tiverton, R.I. Hannah Gray, dau. of Col. Pardon and Mary (Brown) Gray of Tiverton, R. I. Col. Pardon Gray was an officer in the Revolutionary War. His wife, Mary Brown, was of Mayflower descent (Francis Cooke, John Cooke, Richard Warren, William, Susannah and Peregrine White).

Children:

15 - (7) Abigail Cundall Cooke
b. September 26, 1791
d.
m.

15. Gylson Cooke
b. September 24, 1793
d. m.

15. David Cooke
b. September 6, 1795

15. Clarissa Cooke
b. May 2, 1797
d. July 6, 1798
m.

15. [illegible] (See below)

15. George Billinghast
b. November 15, 1801
d.
m.

15. Jerusah Allen
b. November 16, 1803
d.
m.

15. Godfrey
b. November 16, 1805
d.
m.

Children of Captain George and Hannah (Gray) Cooke, Cont'd.

15 (7) Orphelia Cooke
b. August 3, 1807
d.
m.

15. Henry Cooke
b. August 2, 1810
d.
m.

15. Harriet Cooke
b. September 25, 1812
d.
m.

15. PARDON COOKE, son of Captain George and Hannah (Gray) Cooke
b. Jan. 24, 1788
d. 1868 in Holmes County, Ohio
m. Nov. 20, 1815 at Avella, Washington County, Pennsylvania Hannah Manchester, dau. of Isaac and Phebe (Taylor) Manchester of Middletown, R.I. and Washington County, Pennsylvania.

Children: First five born in Pennsylvania

a. Gilson Cooke
b. 1820
d.
m. Mary ...

b. William Cooke
b. 1822
d. 1912
m. (1) Mary Rice
(2) Catherine Irvin

c. George Cooke
b. 1827
d.
m.

d. Isaac Cooke
b.
d.
m. Unmarried

-18-

17 (c) [illegible] Hannah Cooke, dau. of Pardon and Hannah (Manchester) Cooke

b. (Pontiac?) Dec. 10, 1828
d. Shelbyville, Illinois 1894
m. Judge William J. Henry of Shelbyville, Illinois

Children: Emma Henry m. Frederick William Lord
Addie, died unmarried

TWO COOKE LINES OF DESCENT FOR

SIR WINSTON CHURCHILL

PRIME MINISTER OF ENGLAND

Through his American mother, Winston Churchill is a descendant of Thomas Cooke (1) of Maris Coln, Essex and Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and of Francis (1) and John (2) Cooke of the "Mayflower." No known relationship existed between Francis Cooke of Plymouth and Thomas Cooke of Portsmouth, R. I., although Thomas Cooke, at a somewhat later date, was in the Plymouth Colony at Taunton, Massachusetts.

Francis Cooke was probably born in the parish of Blythe on the border between Yorkshire and Nottinghamshire, about 1577. He was an early refugee to Holland from religious persecution in England, and was married at Leyden in 1603 to Hester Mahieu of Canterbury, England. Regarding Hester Mahieu's ancestry, Governor Winslow of Plymouth, who had known the Cookes for many years both in Holland and Plymouth, said that she was a "Walloon" and that she "came from the French." She was probably from a family of French Huguenots who found refuge first in the Low Countries (now Holland and Belgium) and later at Canterbury, England where there was a considerable French-Walloon settlement. She came to America with her children on the ship "Ann" which landed at Plymouth July 10, 1623.

John (2) Cooke was born at Leyden, Holland, and accompanied his father on the "Mayflower," being then a child of about eights years. He married Sarah Warren, daughter of Richard Warren of the "Mayflower" who also came to America on the ship "Ann" in 1623. In later years, John Cooke was a minister at what is now New Bedford, Massachusetts.

---oOo---

-14-

DESCENT OF SIR WINSTON CHURCHILL, Prime Minister of England from THOMAS (1) COOKE of Paris Coun, Essex, England and Portsmouth, Rhode, Island; and From

FRANCIS (1) COOKE and JOHN (2) COOKE of the "Ma, Flower."

Hester

[illegible] (1) m. (1) ... FRANCIS (1) [illegible] m. [illegible]
of Paris Coun and
Portsmouth, R.I. (1643)

[illegible] (2) m. Mary Brown JOHN COOKE (2) m. Sarah
of Portsmouth, of Plymouth, Mass Warren
R.I.

[illegible] m. Daniel [illegible]
of Portsmouth, R.I.

[illegible] COOKE ..... m. DANIEL WILCOX of Portsmouth, R.I.

DANIEL WILCOX m. Sarah
[illegible] WILCOX m. Dorothy Allen
[illegible] m. Sarah Smith
[illegible] m. [illegible]
[illegible] m. Adurese [illegible]
CLARISSA [illegible] m. Leonard Jerome of New York
JENNIE JEROME m. Hon. Randolph Churchill,
s. of the Duke of Marlborough
SIR WINSTON [illegible] Prime Minister of England

AUTHORITIES:

Austin's "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island
Arnold's "Vital Records of Rhode Island," v. 4
Morant's "History of Essex", vol. 2, p. 229
Public Records Office, London - Files 100,421
Inquests Post Mortem 18th Edward IV
Records of Archdeaconry Court of Middlesex
110 Raymond
215 Mansfield
Records of Consistory Court, London

---oooOooo---

I N D E X

	Page
Almy, William	6
Borden, Joan (Fowle)	3
Mary	3
Richard	3
Briggs, Enoch	6
John	5 -7
Susannah	7
William	5
Cornell, George	7
Philadelphia	
Thomas (1)	
Clayton David	6
Cory, Mary	6
William	6
Cooke, Abigail Cundall	10
Adam (1) of Beaumont Manor	1
Adam (2) of Beaumont Manor	1
Amey	6
Anthony, of Earls Colne	2
Clarissa	10
Clarke	10
David (5)	8
David (6)	9
David (7)	10
Deborah (3)	6
Debroah (4)	7
Debroah (5)	8
Deliverance	6
Ebenezer of Monmouth, N.J.	4
Edmund of Earls Colne	3
Elizabeth (3) - Thomas (2)	5
Elizabeth (3) - John (2), Thomas (1)	5
Francis (1) of the Mayflower	6-10
George (7) of Wakes Colne	2
George (7-a)	2
George (9-c)	3
George (Thomas (2) - Thomas (1)	4
George (5) - (Thomas (4)	9

I N D E X

Cooke, Cont'd

Capt. George of Tiverton 10
George Tillinghast 10
George (6-c) 11

Godfrey (6) 9
Godfrey (7) 10
Gylson (7) 10
Gilson (8) 11

Hannah (5) 6
Hannah (6) 9
Hannah Allen 10
Harriet (7) 11
Henry, of Constantines 2
Henry (7) 11

Isaac (5) 8
Isaac (8) 11

John (3) of Beaumont Manor 1
John (4) of Hornesley 1
John (6) of Constantines 2
John (6-a) of Constantines 2
John (7) of Colchester 2
John (2) of Portsmouth 3-5
Capt. John of Tiverton 4
John (3) - 6
John (4) 6

Martha (3) (Thomas 2) 4
Martha (5) (John 2) 6

Mary (3) (Thomas 2) 5
Mary (5)- (John 2) 5
Mary (5) (Thomas 4) 8

Orphelia (7) 11

Pardon (7) 9
Peleg (5) 9
Phebe (5) 4
Phebe Hannah (8) 12

Robert of Earls Coln 2
Rose (Syston) 2
Ruth 8

Coone, Cont'd

I N D E X

Sarah (3) - Thomas[2] 5
Sarah (3) - John[2] 6
Sarah (5) - Thomas[4] 8
Stephen (5) 4
Susannah 8

Tamasin, wife of Thomas[2] 4
Thankful, wife of George (5) 3
Thomas, of Chalkney Farm. 8
Thomas (1) of Portsmouth, R.I. 3
Thomas (2) of Portsmouth 3-4-5
Thomas (3) 4
Thomas (4) 7
Thomas (5) 9

Walter (3) 8
William of Coln Engaine 2
William (8) 11

Clarke, Deliverance 7
Governor Walter 7

Earle, Mary W. of Wm. Cory 6

Fisher, Hannah 7

Fowle, Joan 5
Richard of Frittenden 5

Gray, Hannah 10
Col. Pardon 10

Havens, Dionis 3
Mary 3
William 3

Henry, Addie 12
Emma 12
William J. 12

Irish, John 9
Thankful 9

Irvin, Katherine 11

Langford, Thomas 5

Lord, Frederick William 12

I N D E X

Manchester, Hannah 11
Isaac 11
William 13

Newton. 1

Parker, Peter 5

Peabody, Hannah 7

Rice, Mary C. 11

Shaw, Alice (Stonard) 6
Anthony 6
Ruth 6

Slocum, Giles 7
Mary 7

Taylor, Phebe 11

Wait, Thomas 6

Warren, Richard of the Mayflower 6

Wilbur, Thankful. 9

Wilcox, Daniel 6
Elizabeth Cooke 8

White, Peregrine 10
Susannah 10
William of the Mayflower. 10

---oooooo---

ADDITIONAL INDEX

Allen, Dorothy 14

Baxter, Anna 14

Churchill, Hon. Randolph 14
Sir Winston 13-14

Cooke, Elizabeth, ... 14
Francis of the Mayflower 13-14
Hannah 14
John (2) of Plymouth 13-14

Hall, Ambrose 14
Clarissa 14

Jerome, Jennie 14
Leonard 14

Mahieu, Hester 13-14

Marlborough, Duke of 14

Smith, Sarah 14

Warren, Richard of the Mayflower 13-14
Sarah 13-14

Winslow, Gov. Edward of Plymouth. 13

Wilcox, David 14
William 14
William, Jr. 14

---oooooo---

ELIZABETH ARKILLS ALCOTT

Her Descent from Egbert, King of Wessex, 802 - 839

Submitted for the Illinois State Genealogical Records

N. S. D. A. R.

1954 - 1955

Chicago Chapter, N. S. D. A. R.

Mrs. Harold I. Meyer, Regent

Genealogical Records Committee

Rose Anne Howe, Chairman

Leora Margaret Lord, Vice-Chairman

LAWRENCE
(Ashton Hall, Lancashire)

Woden
(Father of)
1. Cerdick 495 A. D.
2. Cresdo
3. Cynric
4. Ceawhir
5. Aethwire
6. Cudare
7. Crotwold
8. Coeured
9. Ingeld
10. Eopa
11. Elmund
12. Egbert, King of Wessex 802-839
13. Ethelwulf
14. Alfred, Great, First King of England d. 899
15. Edward, Elder, King of England, 899-925
16. Edgiva m Henry, Count of Vermandois
17. Hubert, Fourth Count de Vermandois and Troyes
18. Lady Adela m Hugh, Count de Vermandois
19. Lady Isabel d Vermandois m Robert Baron de Bellomont and Earl of Wellert, created Earl of Leister
20. Robert, Second Earl of Leister, Lord Justice at siege of Acre
21. Robert, Third Earl of Leister, Lord High Steward
22. Lady Margaret de Bellomont m Saier, Baron Quincey of Bushby, created 1207 Earl of Winchester
23. Robert de Quincey m Lady Hawepe, daughter of Hugh de Heschines-Cynelive, Fifth Earl of Chester
24. Lady Margaret de Quincey who 1232 was second wife John, Seventh Baron de Lacie, Earl of Lincoln, Constable of Chester, and one of 25 Magna Charta Barons.
25. Lady Maude de Lacie m. Richard, Earl of Clare, Hereford, and Gloucester
26. Thomas de Clare, Governor of London, m Lady Joy, daughter of Sir Maurice FitzMaurice, Second Lord of Kervey.
27. Thomas de Clare of Londore
28. Lady Maude de Clare m Robert, Seventh Baron de Clifford by tenure, first Baron of Appleby. Killed in Battle of Bannockburn 1313
29. Roger, Second Baron de Clifford d 1390
30. Lady Catherine de Clifford m Ralph, Fifth Baron de Greystock, d 1417
31. Lady Maude de Greystock m Rudo de Welles, eldest son of John, Fifth Baron de Welles and his wife Lady Lady Eleanor, daughter of John, Fourth Baron de Mawbray of Royal Descent and his wife Lady Elizabeth Segrave, also of Royal Descent.

Wells, Outline of History gives this to Alfred, explaining that back of Egbert cannot be proved definitely, but except for Woden is probably correct.

32. Lady Mary Welles (sister of Sir Lionell, Sixth Baron de Welles) married John Lawrence, Esq., of Rixton, Lancashire.
33. Margaret m. Robert L., Son of Nicholas of Agercroft and Shwidirigton, son of Edward, sone of Sir Robert, son of Sir Robert, son of John, son of John, son of James L., of Washington and Dedgwick and Lancashire and his wife Nathilda, daughter of John Washington of Washington (also ancestors of General George Washington).
34. William of Sevenhampton, Gloucester and Seahouse, Somerset m Isabel, daughter of John Molyneaux of Sharely, Lancashire.
35. William Lawrence of Sevenhampton
36. John Lawrence, born 1538
37. William Lawrence of St. Ives, Buckinghamshire, High Sheriff of Countess Cambredge and Huntington m Frances Houston.
38. Henry Lawrence married Elizabeth, daughter of John Wagner of Bourne Castle.
39. William Lawrence of Gt. St. Albans, Hertfordshire, m Joan Broke, who on his death married John Tuthill and came with him to New England 1635, bringing her children by William Lawrence.
40. Captain William Lawrence
41. Elizabeth Lawrence, married Thomas Stevenson.
42. Abigail Stevenson married Major Daniel Whitehead.
43. Mercy Whitehad married Captain Joseph Sackett.
44. Rev. Samuel Sackett married Hannah Hazard.
45. Nathaniel Sackett married 1759 Mary Rogers.
46. Hannah Sackett married Joshua Arkills.
47. Nathaniel Arkills married Jane Ann Eckert.
48. Moses Arkills married 1852 Rachel Bartlett.
49. Alice Arkills married Eugene Alcott in 1883.
50. Rollin Alcott married Elsie Sutherland (1909)
51. Rollin Andrew Alcott married Loretta Caulfield (1946)
52. Drew Harold Alcott, born September 7, 1953.

LAWRENCE

The first ancestor of whom we have any very definite knowledge was Sir Robert Lawrence (Laurens) of Ashton Hall, Lancastershire, England. It was this individual who accompanied Richard, Coeur de Lion, in his famous expedition to Palestine and who signalized himself in the memorable siege of St. Jean d'Acre in 1191, by being the first to plant the banner of the cross on the battlements of that town, for which he received honors of knighthood from King Richard and a coat of arms.

In Faulkner's History of Chelsea, he says "The Lawrences were allied to all that was great and illustrious; cousins to the ambitious Dudley, Duke of Northumberland, to the Earl of Warwick, to Lord Guilford Dudley, who expiated on the scaffold the short-lived royalty of Lady Jane Gray; to the brilliant Leichester, who set two queens at variance, and to Sir Phillip Sidney, who refused a throne." John, William and Thomas Lawrence were the progenitors of most of the family now in this country. John, a youth of seventeen, William, age twelve, and their nine year old sister Maria came to England with their mother and stepfather, John Tuthill, in the ship "Planter" in 1635, landing in Massachusetts.

In 1645, John, William and several others obtained a patent of Flushing. William left Flushing and resided for a time in Newton, but returned after several years and bought Tew's Neck, where he resided the rest of his life.

Riker says: "His letters to Stuyvesant and his council 1662 '3 are ably written, evincing his energy and decision of character, and are evidently the production of a man of superior mind and liberal education. He served in magistracy under the Dutch; while under the English he held both civil and military offices upon Long Island." (22)

He died 1680, age 57; an inventory of his estate on file in New York shows that his sword, plate, and other personals alone amounted to 4,432 pounds sterling. On the seals appended to some of the Lawrence wills now on file in New York and on old plate still possessed by their descendants, there are the same coat of arms granted to Sir Robert.

William was married twice. By his first wife he had William, (who died at Flushing, New York, in 1719) John and Elizabeth. (Elizabeth married Thomas Stevenson, 1672.) His second wife was Elizabeth, daughter of Rich

Smith, Esq. Their children were Mary, Thomas, Joseph, Richard, Samuel, Sarah, and Jane. After the death of William Lawrence, his widow married Sir Philip Carteret, Governor of New Jersey.

His grandson moved to Lincoln, and it was a descendant of his whose signature is found on the following Anti Tea Combination signed there on October 10, 1768: (23)

"We, the Subscribers, taking into our serious consideration the unhappy and very distrest situation of our publick affairs, occasioned chiefly as we apprehended by the Imposition of certain Duties on Tea and sundry other articles, for the purpose of raising a Revenus, think it our duty to lay aside as much as may be, the use of those Articles on which the Duties are laid; but in a more especial manner do we think it our duty and Interest entirely to lay aside the consumption of all kinds of Tea of foreign growth, not only as it is the article from which by far the greatest part of the aforesaid Revenue doth arise, but as it is a mere Luxury which annually robs us of many millions of our money, Do therefore in the most deliberate manner resolve and promise each other that we will not for three years from date, unless the troubles we are under at the present, be removed, buy or cause to be bought, use or cause to be used by ourselves, wives, children, servants, or any in our families over whom we have authority any Tea or Teas of foreign growth on the pain and penalty of the Displeasure of our Brethern and of being thot by them enemies to our country.

Wm. Lawrence
Jno. Adams
Nathan Brown
Joshua Brooks
James Adams

Lincoln, October 10, 1768."

WHITEHEAD

Daniel Whitehead (1603-1668) founded the Long Island branch of the Whitehead family. He came to New England with the early colonists and migrated to Long Island, New York, during or previous to the year 1647, under which date his name appears among the proprietors of Hempstead. He was one of the seven to whom the first Newton (Cambridge) Patent was granted. He purchased land in Smithtown, Oyster Bay, Huntington and on Lloyd's Neck. At the time of his death in 1668, he was one of the two Chief Magistrates of Mespot Kills, Massachusetts. His children were: Daniel, Jonathan, David, and Adam.

His son, Major Daniel Whitehead, married Abigail, daughter of Thomas Stephenson, and settled in Jamaica, of which town he was one of the patentees. In the list of grievances enumerated in the historic anonymous pamphlet published in New York and republished in London in 1700 attacking Leysler's administration, the following appears:

"On 13th of January, this usurper Leysler, sends under command of Lieutenant Churchill, twenty soldiers over to Long Island. They next day then came to Jamaica, where they in a violent manner by force of arms broke open the house of Mr. Daniel Whitehead, one of his Majesty's Justices of Peace appointed by our Governor Sir Edward Andros, and being entered into the house they in like manner aforesaid broke open several chests and boxes, but found not what they looked for so returned the next day without doing any more mischief as we yet hear of."

"On May 19 following Stephen Van Cortlandt, Mayor of New York in writing to Sir Edward Andros, an account of the progress of Leysler's Rebellion, mentions the fact that he, with Captain Johnson, Daniel Whitehead and several others had been obliged to flee from their homes to escape imprisonment at the hands of Lesler."

Major Daniel Whitehead lived in Jamaica, of which town he was one of the patentees. According to local histories, he was a man of enterprise and wealth. Politically, he was a Jacobite. The ancient records show that he was a magistrate, a member of the committee of safety, a representative in Colonial Assembly and a trustee of the parish church. His will discloses of property in Jamaica, Hempstead, Oyster Bay, Flushing, Orange County, and Suffolk County, all in the Colony of New York. He died in 1704, at the age of 58.

His children were Jonathan, Thomas, and Mary, who married first Thomas Betts and second Captain Joseph Sackett. (24)

UNDERHILL

John Underhill, once an officer in the British forces, having served with reputation in the Netherlands, in Ireland and at Cadiz, was induced by Governor Winthrop to come to America in 1630. He was one of the first select men of Boston. (1)

On June 8, 1633, the Dutch bought a tract of land at Hartford from the Pequot Indians. A few months later they built a trading house near the mouth of the Hartford Little River which they protected by two pieces of cannon. They named their building "House of Good Hope."

In September of the same year, Captain Holmes and a small company from Plymouth Colony sailed up the river, passing the Dutch establishment, disembarking their guests, and erected a trading house at Windsor. In 1635 the English made a settlement at Hartford which soon became prosperous.

On May 24, 1653, in time of war between England and Holland, the Assembly of Providence Plantation (now Rhode Island) commissioned Captain John Underhill and William Dyre to capture Dutch property; Captain Underhill was to command on land and William Dyre at sea. The Assembly said they had received power to grant such commissions from the Council of State in England. On June 27, Underhill took possession of the Dutch House of Good Hope, no resistance having been offered. (2)

Underhill was a friend of Sir Henry Vane and was sent by him as a commander of colony troops to Saybrook, Connecticut, in 1637. In 1638 he went to Dover, where he became governor of plantations by popular election, but he involved himself in difficulties and left about 1641. (3)

He was actively engaged, as commander, in the Pequot war and, with Captain Mason, attacked the fort of the savages at Mystick. He later moved to Stamford, Connecticut, and in 1646 to Flushing, Long Island. His descendants, mostly Quakers, remain on Long Island. He was a man of very eccentric character—an enthusiast in religion, but [illegible] in practice. He made public confession of his sins at various times in Boston. (See Lithrop's Journal, Hoff's Biographies, Pacific Long Island, Drake's Boston). (4)

His first wife was Helena, whom he married in Holland. It is reported that his second wife was related

to the Winthrop family.

His son John married Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Field; his daughter Hannah married Richard Alsop. (5) John Underhill died in 1672 at Oyster Bay. (6)

ALSOP

Writers on English surnames inform us that the Alsop family derived their name from the village of Alsop, Derbyshire. Richard Alsop, founder of the American branch of the family, was induced by his uncle, Thomas Wandell, to locate in Newton. Thomas Wandell had been a Major in Cromwell's army but having some dispute with the Protector was obliged to flee for his safety, first to Holland and thence to America. Richard, while yet under age, received a commission in the Newton troop of horse. Inheriting the estate of his uncle, he resided there throughout his life. He married Hannah, daughter of Captain John Underhill. (7)

There children were:

Thomas, who married Susanna, daughter of Robert Blackwell
Richard
John
Hannah, who married Joseph Sackett, Governor of Long Island
Deborah, who married Captain John Simkins and after his death Nathaniel Hazard
Amy, who married Jonathan Wright
Elizabeth, who married Phineas McIntosh
Susanna, who married Nathaniel Lawrence

HAZARD

The European founder of the Hazard Line was Duke de Charante, living in 1060 on the border of Switzerland. One branch is of Lyme Regis, Dorsetshire, and another branch went to Ternauogh, Ireland, in the time of Charles II. (8)

Thomas Hazard came to Boston from Wales 1635 and was admitted to freemanship in Boston the following year. In 1652 he sought and obtained from Director Stuyvesant of New Amsterdam, in behalf of himself and a goodly number of Englishmen, permission to plant a town within his jurisdiction. The fertile lands of Nespat, Long Island, being yet for the most part unoccupied, afforded a bright

field for the enterprise and soon a group of cottages, fashioned after those of England, arose to adorn the settlement, to which the name of Middelburg was given. (9)

Among the privileges granted by Director Stuyvesant to the new villagers was the free exercise of the Protestant religion and choice of their own magistrates; making annually a double nomination of the best qualified persons in the town, from whom the Director-General and Council should select and confirm half in the office, whose authority extended to collection and disbursements of town revenues and most other matters affecting the peace and security of their municipality. Under the above arrangement, Thomas Hazard was the first person nominated and confirmed as magistrate and he was retained in office by renomination and reappointment for a long period of years.

Thomas Hazard was the father of several sons and two daughters: (10)

(1) Robert, who settled in Rhode Island and originated the family so highly distinguished in the annals of that state.

(2) Jonathan, who resided permanently in Newton, becoming even more prominent and influential in civil affairs than his father had been. He served acceptably under various English governors of the province, thirteen years as a magistrate in various courts, four years as supervisor, one year as assessor, and throughout the greater part of his adult life as Town Surveyor. He married Hannah Lauronson. He died in 1711, leaving a substantial estate.

(3) Captain Thomas, who was supervisor of Newton from 1720 until his death, which occurred in 1733 by a fall from a horse. He married Mercy, daughter of Thomas Betts. Their children were Thomas, Daniel, Samuel, John, and Jonathan (who settled in Orange County, New York).

(4) James, who was for fifteen years Judge of Common Pleas. His children were Rebecca (married Robert Morrell), William (married Elizabeth Moore) and Jonathan (married Abigail Pumroy).

(5) Nathaniel, who was a merchant who moved to Philadelphia. He married Deborah Alsop Sumpkins. Their children were: Nathaniel (a successful New York merchant

whose children were: Nathaniel, married Mary the daughter of Colonel Joseph Robinson; Samuel who was the father of Ebenezer Hazard (the Postmaster General for many years); James, married Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Hallet); Samuel, Sarah, who married Captain Daniel Hazard, and Hannah, who married Reverend Samuel Sackett.

(6) Elizabeth, who married Edward Hunt.

(7) Sarah, who married James Renne.

SACKETTS

While proper names, distinguishing one person from another, have been in use from time immemorial, surnames are not met with in recorded history until near the close of the Tenth Century. They were first used in Normandy and did not come into general use in England until about the middle of the Fifteenth Century.

It is a self-evident fact that surnames were derived from various sources--from articles and terms used in commerce and navigation, from localities, from objects of nature, animals, colors, avocations, and not infrequently from combinations of two or more objects or terms. But after surnames had once been adopted by the head of a family, it was not uncommon for his descendants to drop, add to, alter or change a final letter or syllable for the purpose of distinguishing one branch from another.

Early English pursuits were mainly pastoral. The chief staple was wool and to export this in an unmanufactured state was the practice. Then, as now, wool was shipped in sacks. It is recorded in histories of England that in 1340 King Edward III was granted thirty thousand sacks of wool to enable him to carry on the French War. In the records of these early days, the name of Adam le Sackere (Adam, the Sacker) is met with, as one busied, not in care of flocks or shearing of sheep, but in the purchase and exporting of wool. The man, whose father or grandfather come into England with William the Conqueror, is recognized by Sacketts, Sackets, and Sackvilles as their common ancestor. (11)

This family is of Norman descent and for over five hundred years they have enjoyed unusual military, literary, social, and political prominence. Lionell Sackville was the first Duke of Dorset. His son was Lord George and his son, Lord Charles Sackville-Germain (Lady Betty Germain at

her death in 1769 left her property to Lord George Sackville on condition he would assume her surname). Lord George was born January 26, 1717, and served under the Duke of Cumberland and was wounded in the famous Battle of Fontenay. In 1758 he was Lieutenant General and Prior Councellor. In the expedition to Germany that year to aid King of Prussia he was the second in command under the Duke of Marlborough. On the death of the latter, before the close of the year, the position of Commander in Chief fell on Lord George. He held the office until the Battle of Minden on August 1, 1759, when in consequence of some misunderstanding between himself and Prince Ferdinand he returned to England in disgrace. He was again received at the Court of George III and on November 10, 1775, was Secretary of State of Colonies, which place he held during the Revolutionary War.

Lodge in his "Portraits of Illustrious Personages of Great Britain," says, "Thomas Sackville, Earl of Dorset, was born 1536 and educated at Oxford and Cambridge. He was the first poet and one of the first statesmen of his time, and the biographer who would profess to celebrate his fame with justice, should be at once a poet and an historian, a politician, and a critic. He was the only son of Sir Richard Sackville, a lineal descendant of one of the Norman band which accompanied William the Conqueror to England; Chancellor of Court of Augmentation under Edward VI, and Privy Councillor to Mary and Elizabeth, the last of whom he served also as an officer of Chancellor of Exchequer. This gentleman was nearly related to Elizabeth, for he was first cousin by his mother to Anne Boleyn." (12)

Edward Sackett, Fourth Earl of Dorset, was born in London, in 1590. Lodge describes him as one of the best orators of his day and says further that he had a command in the forces sent to the Palatinate in 1620 and fought in the decisive battle of Prague. The following year he was employed on a mission to Queen Regent of France, and on his return was sworn of Privy Council. On the accession of King Charles, he was chosen Knight of Garter and appointed Lord Chamberlain to the Queen. (13)

But few families in America have played a more important part in founding, developing, and maintaining this mighty republic, than the descendants of the colonists, Simon Sackett of Cambridge, Massachusetts, and John Sackett of New Haven, Connecticut.

On December 1, 1630, the ship Lyon with twenty-six well-to-do Puritan colonists who had voluntarily left comfortable homes in the land of their birth, seeking new places of abode on the rugged shore in the primeval forests of the New World. Among these were Simon and John Sackett, brothers who left their home on Isle of Ely, Cambridgeshire, England, for Massachusetts Bay Colony. John became attached to Roger Williams, whom he followed to Plymouth and later to Rhode Island. Tiring of the life in the wilderness, he made his way to New Haven settlement.

The mid winter voyage of the ship Lyon was unusually severe. She did not reach Mantasket Roads, off Boston, until February 5, 1631. About a month previous to her arrival, Governor Winthrop and "assistants to whom and their successors" had been committed the charter of the Massachusetts Bay Colony by King Charles. That had formally selected, a few miles from Boston, on the Charles River, a site for a new town, which it was their avowed purpose to fortify and make the permanent seat of government. This place was first called Newtown, but three years later was renamed Cambridge.

In the founding and laying out of this embryo "city in the wilderness" Simon Sacket was a potent factor, but the exposure and privations of his mid winter voyage on the Lyon had undermined his health, which continued to decline until October, 1635, when he died. On November 3, his widow was granted by the court authority to administer his estate. At the same session of court, the memorable decree was entered which banished Roger Williams from the colony. Mrs. Williams had come to Newtown with her husband on that occasion "he being feeble in health" and it is altogether possible that they were entertained at the home of their bereaved friend and fellow passenger on their voyage from England.

In June 1636, Reverand Hooker's congregation, having either sold or leased their dwellings, removed to Connecticut. Widow Sackett and her boys formed part of the migrating company. Dr. Trumble gives the following account of their journey:

"About the beginning of June 1636, Mr. Hooker and about one hundred men, women, and children took their departure from Newtown and travelled more than one hundred miles through a hideous wilderness to Hartford. They made their way over mountains, through swamps, thickets, and rivers which were passable but with great difficulty. They had no cover but the heavens, nor any lodgings but those simple ones nature offered them. They drove with

them one hundred head of cattle and carried their packs and some utensils. This adventure was the more remarkable, as many of the company were persons of figure, who had lived in England in honor, affluence, and delicacy and were entire strangers to fatigue and danger." After Mr. Hooker's migrating company had become established at Hartford, widow Isabel Sackett became the second wife of William Bloomfield.

Before her married to Bloomfield, the Widow Sackett had at least two sons. Simon, who was born in England in 1630, was brought to America before he was a year old. John (who later married Abigail Hannum) is, so far as is known, the first white child born in Cambridge. He became a resident of Springfield, Massachusetts, in 1653 and moved to Westfield, Massachusetts. There he built a house and barn which were burned by Indians October 27, 1675, so he was forced to rebuild. (13)

The older son, Simon, married in about 1652 his stepfather's daughter Sarah Bloomfield, who had been his companion from early childhood. His home at the time of his marriage was Springfield. The town records of 1653 show that he was granted several town lots as an inducement to remain there. He died there July 9, 1659. (14)

Simon and Sarah had two children: Samuel and Joseph. After the death of their father, their childhood home appears to have been with the family of Grandfather Bloomfield.

The colonial and documentary histories of New York show that the elder son, Captain Joseph Sackett, was commissioned by successive governors of the Colony as Ensign, Lieutenant and Captain of Long Island Troops.

Captain Joseph Sackett married three times. His first wife was mother of all his children except Reverand Samuel. His second wife lived only a short time. Her first name was Anna. His first wife, Elizabeth, was the daughter of Richard Betts. His second wife, Mercy, was the daughter of Daniel Whitehead and the widow of Thomas Betts (who had been his brother-in-law, since he was the brother of Joseph's first wife). (15)

When in 1711 Joseph married Mercy Whitehead Betts, he was 55 and had ten children and she was about 48 and had nine. These with their son Samuel made an even score. Sixteen of the number married and had children; nearly all the sons, as well as husbands of the daughters, became men of prominence in their day and generation, while among

their descendants have been governors, cabinet officers, a bishop, an author, judges, generals, and ministers of the United States to principal courts of Europe. (16)

1. Simon, who died in Hopewell, New Jersey, without issue.
2. Judge Joseph, who married Hannah, daughter of Richard Alsop. He resided at English Kills. He and his brother-in-law John Alsop established the first ferry on central Hudson. In 1775 Morgan and his men crossed here hastening to join Washington at Boston.
3. William, who married Mary Jones. He was general whipper of Newton. He died without children.
4. John, who married on January 11, 1719, Elizabeth, daughter of Elnathan Field.
5. Elizabeth
6. Sarah
7. Anna, who married Benjamin Moore
8. Abigail, who married John Alsop
9. Patience, who married John Lawrence
10. Reverend Samuel, who was born in 1712 in Newtown and who married Hannah Hazard in 1734. She was the daughter of Nathaniel Hazard and Deborah Alsop.

In 1735 Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Sackett took up their residence in Orange County, New York, where the Sacketts and Hazards were largely interested in unimproved lands, owning towns of New Windsor, Cornwall, Woodbury, Bloomingrove, and Montgomery. The young couple resided during the greater part of the first eight years of wedded life at the village of Cornwall. During these years he labored as a missionary in the surrounding districts.

In 1765, he moved to Hanover, Connecticut, where he lived until after the beginning of the Revolutionary War. A letter written by him to his son Nathaniel at Fishkill, New York, dated Hanover, October 29, 1776, contains the following request: "Send us two wagons immediately to help us away with some small things before the enemy are upon us." During the long struggle for independence, Mr. Sackett's position as minister at Crompond was most trying, as his daughter Hannah was the wife of Stephen de Lancey, son of William James de Lancey, bitter Tories, while he had sons serving in the Patriot Army. Samuel died at Crompond, highly respected by all, in 1784. (17)

The children of Samuel Sackett and Hannah (Hazard) were: (18)

1. Deborah, born 1746, married Benjamin Peck
2. Mercy
3. Samuel (died as an infant)
4. Samuel (died as a child)
5. Samuel, married Hannah the daughter of James Pierpont, a descendant of William the Conqueror. He was one of the first to enlist in the Revolutionary Army.
6. William
7. James
8. Ebenezer
9. Joseph, born in 1735, married Elizabeth Strong
10. Hannah, born 1751, married Stephen de Lancey and Isaac Baldwin
11. Honorable Nathaniel, born 1737, married Mary Rogers.

Honorable Nathaniel Sackett is the Revolutionary War ancestor of this line of the family. When he was about seventeen years of age, he went to New York and served an apprenticeship in his uncle's store. On reaching his majority he located at Fishkill, Dutchess County, New York, and there engaged in business on his own behalf. According to early records of Fishkill, he was the proprietor of the first general store opened in that place. He married Mary Rogers, a charming girl who was not quite sixteen at the time of her marriage.

The part taken by Nathaniel Sackett in the long and desperate struggle of the colonies for independence shows him to have been a purely unselfish patriot and he should not be forgotten by his descendants. He was in New York on business in the latter part of the memorable year 1775 when its patriotic citizens were electrified by the startling news of the Battle of Lexington.

Returning to Fishkill, he called together several prominent citizens in whose patriotism and judgment he relied and they together prepared and issued the following call:

"To: The Inhabitants of Rombout Precinct: Whereas, alarming accounts have been received of the massacre in Boston and a resolution taken in Parliament declaring the whole continent rebels, a number of inhabitants of this precinct, having this day assembled at the house of John and Hendrick Wyckoff,

taking the alarming situation of this continent into consideration, agreeable to the printed hand bills sent up from the County of New York, requesting them to fall on such measures as may be thought most necessary by the majority of freeholders and inhabitants for their further safety and preservation. And as it has become absolutely necessary for the future preservation of our families in this Precinct, that a firm union may subsist between us and other precincts, it is sincerely hoped that all former prejudices and part disputes be entirely laid aside and all ranks and denominations appear and their names be taken at this crisis.

"It is therefore requested that non on any account or excuse whatever will keep back, but appear at the house of Messrs John and Hendrick Lyckoff on Friday, the 5 instant at 10 o'clock in the forenoon, there to determine on such matters as are necessary to the present occasion."

The original draft of this call is in the handwriting of Nathaniel Sackett and was found among his Revolutionary papers.

Weygandt says: "To attempt to designate the position of greatest responsibility or to name the act of most marked importance held or performed by Nathaniel Sackett of Fishkill, New York, during the Revolutionary War, is to undertake a difficult task. For a portion of the period mentioned, he would seem to have been active quartermaster or commissary of a considerable portion of the patriot army, operating on the banks of the Hudson River; at another time, the recognized chief of Washington's secret service corps, today attending a session of Provisional Congress and tomorrow present at a session of the General Committee of Safety."

The following is a copy of a commission in General Washington's handwriting:

"To Mr. Nathaniel Sackett

Sir: The advantage of obtaining the earliest and best intelligence of the design of the enemy, the good character given you by Colonel Duer, added to your capacity for an undertaking of this kind, have induced me to entrust the management of this business to your care till further orders on this head.

"For your care and trouble in this business, I agree, on behalf of the public, to allow you $50

per calendar month and herewith give you a warrant on Paymaster General for the sum of $500 to pay those you may find necessary to employ in the transaction of this business, on account of the disbursement of which you are to send me.

"Given under my hand at Morristown, this 4th day of February 1777.

George Washington"

Another interesting Revolutionary paper of Mr. Sackett is:

"Fishkill Landing
4th of Aug. 1779

"Dear Sir: You will please order a detachment of 150 men, with 10 days provisions, under command of Col Butler, on particular duty. I wish you to order Major Hull with him.

"N. B. The detachment will move tomorrow morning early.

"Interim, believe me yours
Anthony Wayne B. G.

To Nathaniel Sackett"

After the close of the war, Nathaniel served one term in the State Legislature. He then retired from public life; with his fortune greatly reduced by reason of service in the cause of Independence, he returned to his store and his farm. He died at the home of one of his sons at Lake Sullivan, New York. His children were: (19)

Ananias, born 1760, married Eunice Mecker
Samuel, born 1762, married Polly Halstead
Nathaniel, born 1769, married Elizabeth Ter Boss
Elizabeth, born 1778, married Elemar Crosby
Hannah, born 1771, married Joshua Arkills.

Although Hannah is the ancestor in which this branch of the family is primarily interested, her brother Nathaniel played an important part in Ohio history. He moved to Cincinnati, and later to Butler County, Ohio, where he laid out a town and sold a number of lots. In less than four years Monroe had twenty houses, two stores, a Presbyterian meeting house. An interesting letter has been preserved from him and his wife Elizabeth ter Boss, daughter of Jacob Ter Boss and Sarah Dubois, grandchildren

respectively of Johannes Ter Boss and Peter Dubois, both of whom were prominent in Dutchess County in the early days. (This letter is reproduced, along with much other material concerning this branch of the family, in Weygant.) Nathaniel married again, Jane Still, of Woodford County, Kentucky.

Nathaniel's sister Hannah, who was born in 1771, married Joshua Arkills. She died September 3, 1832. Their children were: (20)

Mary (1795-1852)
Sam Platt Arkills (1800-1828)
John William (who lived in Richmond, Ill. and Streator, Ill.)
Elizabeth (1807-1890, who married Erastus D. Conant)
Peter Edwin (1809-1812)
Eleanor (1811-1812)
Charles Alfred, Otesville, New York, born in 1814.
Nathaniel Sackett Arkills.

Nathaniel Sackett Arkills was born January 16, 1798, in Dutchess County, New York. He married Jane Ann Eckert on April 19, 1823, and died on November 4, 1863, in Harrisville, Wisconsin. He had three children: Moses Arkills; Charles Arkills (married Caroline Wise) and Mary Arkills.

Moses Arkills was born in Ulster County, New York, on January 7, 1826. He was a son of Nathaniel Sackett Arkills, a notice of Sullivan County, New York, who moved to Tompkins County, New York, in 1835. He was ordained a minister in the Baptist Church on November 26, 1858, in the West Danby Church, by G. W. Huntley. He has been a pastor of churches with the exception of two years since that time. In 1865 he went to Sycamore, Illinois; in 1867, to Malta, Illinois; in June, 1868, to Clarkson, Iowa; in January, 1869, to Fredericksburg, Iowa, where he remained a pastor of the church until 1877, when he went to Rudd, Iowa. He read medicine and practiced under Dr. Rufus Talmage of Enfield, New York, from 1855 to 1858, and under Dr. Benedict, of Havanson, New York, for two years. He built up a good practice in Rudd and was pastor of the Baptist church there. On February 2, 1852, he married Rachel Ann Bartlett in Utica, New York. (21)

Their children were:

Willard, married Loretta _____ (children, Goldie, who married William Mott, and Madge).
Jennie, who married Leonard Fowle (children,

Walter, married Caroline Implin;
and Leonard, married Ella Bacon)
Hattie, married (first) John Geyer (children
Arthur, married Alice Hall, and
William, married Anna _____) and
(second) Russell Alcott (children,
Milton (married Zoe _____ and
Nellie, married Louis Kruger).
Sarah
Lulu, married Lou Miestler (children Vera,
married Glenn Ingham; Lloyd, married
Ruth _____, and Lester, married
Ruth _____)
Alice Arkills

Alice Arkills, born November 5, 1858, married Harvey Hoyt at Lucas, Iowa, in 1883. Their children were: Leonore, born in 1889 and died December 5, 1908; Harold, born in 1896, married Olvina Chowka; and Rollin A. Alcott, born August 23, 1884, married on June 9, 1909, to Mary Elsie Sutherland, at Grand Island, Nebraska.

Rollin Alcott, the only child of Alice (Arkills) Alcott who left issue, died at Cornell, Wisconsin, on August 30, 1937. His children are:

Eugene Sutherland Alcott, born October 3, 1912
Elizabeth Arkills Alcott, born January 1, 1915
Rollin Andrew Alcott and Lucetel Alice Alcott
(twins) born February 3, 1918.
Ruth Bartlett Alcott, born April 12, 1920.

All of the children of Rollin and Elsie (Sutherland) Alcott, with the exception of Eugene (who was born at Eau Claire, Wisconsin), were born at Cornell, Wisconsin.

Rollin Andrew Alcott married Loretta Caulfield in 1946. They now (November, 1954) have one child, Mark Harold Alcott, born September 9, 1953.

FOOTNOTES

1. New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. ____, p. ____
2. Ibid., Vol. 6, p. 269.
3. Ibid., Vol. 16, p. 158.
4. Ibid., Vol. 16, p. 158.
5. Ibid., Vol. 33, p. .
6. Ibid., Vol. 6, p. 269.
7. Riker, James, Jr. The Annals of Newton, in Queens County, New York. New York, 1852. p. 334.
8. Robinson, Caroline E. The Hazard Family of Rhode Island, 1635-1894. Boston, 1895. p. 2.
9. Ibid., p. 9.
10. Ibid., p. 11.
11. Weygant, Charles H. The Sacketts of America, their ancestors and descendants, 1630-1907. New York, 1907. p. 7.
12. Ibid., p. 8.
13. Ibid., p. 12, 13, 14.
14. Ibid., p. 15-16.
15. Ibid., p. 20.
16. Ibid., p. 26.
17. Weygant, p. 40-41.
18. Ibid., p. 45.
19. Ibid., p. 79-86.
20. Weygant, p. 141.
21. History of Floyd County. Chicago, 1882. p. 285-286.
22. Riker, p. 281-282.
23. New England Historical and Genelogical Register, Vol. IV p. 78
24. Weygant, p. 21-22

INDEX

ALCOTT

Alice, 18
Drew Harold, 18
Elizabeth, 18
Eugene, 18
Eugene S., 18
Harold, 18
Lenore, 18
Milton, 18
Nelle, 18
Rachel Alice, 18
Rollin, 18
Rollin Andrew, 18
Russell, 18
Ruth, 18

ALMOP

Deborah, 7, 13
Elizabeth, 7
Hannah, 7, 13
John, 7, 13
Richard, 7
Thomas, 7

ANNILLS

Charles, 17
Charles Alfred, 17
Eleanor, 17
Elizabeth, 17
Goldie, 17
Hattie, 18
Jennie, 17
John, 17
Joshua, 17
Lulu, 18
Madge, 17
Mary, 17
Moses, 17, 18
Nathaniel Sackett, 17
Peter Edwin, 17
Samuel, 17
Willard, 17

BACON, ELLA, 19

BADGER, ISAAC, 14
BARNHART, RACHEL ANN, 15

BATES, Mercy, 8

BLACKWELL

Robert, 7
~~xxxxxxxxxx~~
Susanna, 7

BLOOMFIELD,

Sarah, 12
William, 12

CARTERET, Philip, 4

CAULFIELD, Loretta, 18

CONANT, Erastus D., 17

CROSBY, Eleazer, 16

DE LANCY, Stephen, 13
William, 13

DIESTLER,

Lester, 18
Lloyd, 18
Lou, 18
Vic, 18

DU BOIS,

Peter, 17
Saran, 16

ECKERT, Jane Ann 17

ENGLISH, Caroline, 19

FIELD,

Elizabeth, 13
Elnathan, 13

FOULE

Leonard, 17
Walter, 18

INDEX (Continued)

GUYER

Arthur, 18
John, 18
William, 18

HALL, Alice, 18

HALLET, Elizabeth, 9
Joseph, 9
HALSTED, Polly, 16
HAZARD

Daniel, 8
Daniel (Capt.), 9
Ebenezer, 9
Hannah, 13
James, 8
John, 8
Jonathan, 8
Nathaniel, 8, 9, 13
Rebecca, 8
Robert, 8
Samuel, 8, 9
Sarah, 9
Thomas, 7, 8
William, 8

HUNT, Edward, 9
INGHAM, Glenn, 18
JONES, Mary, 13

KRUGER, Louis, 18
LAURONSON, Hannah, 8
LAWRENCE,
Elizabeth, 3
John, 3, 13
James, 4
Maria, 3
Nathaniel, 7
Mary, 4
Richard, 4
Robert, 8
Samuel, 4
Sarah, 4
Thomas, 4
William, 3, 4

MC INTOSH, Phineas, 7

MEEKER, Eunice, 16
MOORE, Benjamin, 13; Eliz., 8
MORRELL, Robert, 8

PECK, Benjamin, 14

PIERPONT, Hannah, 14
James, 14

PUMROY, Abigail, 8

ROBINSON, JOSEPH, 9

ROGERS, Mary, 19

SACKVILLE, Lord George, 12
Thomas, 12

SACKETT

Anna, 12, 13
Deborah, 14
Ebenezer, 14
Edward, 10
Elizabeth, 13, 16
Hannah, 13, 16, 17
James, 14
John, 10, 12, 13
Joseph, 7, 12, 14
Joseph (Judge), 13
Mercy, 14
Nathaniel, 13, 14, 16
Sarah, 13
Samuel, 12, 14
Samuel (Rev.) 12, 13
Simon, 10, 11, 13
William, 14

SIMPKINS, John (Capt.), 12

SKOWSKI, Elvina, 18

SMITH, Rich, 8

STEVENSON, Abigail
Thomas, 3

INDEX (Continued)

STRONG, Elizabeth, 14

SUTHERLAND, Mary Elsie, 18
TER BOSS, Elizabeth & Jacob, 16; Johannes, 17
TUTHILL, John, 3

UNDERHILL,
Hannah, 7
John, 6, 7
Helena, 6

WANDELL, Thomas, 7

WHITEHEAD

Adam, 4
Daniel, 4
David, 4
Jonathan, 4, 5
Mercy, 5
Thomas, 5

WISE, Caroline, 17

WRIGHT, JONATHAN, 7

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD OF NORTHEASTERN KANSAS

Contributed by

Dorothy Riney

Chicago Chapter, N. S. D. A. R.

Mrs. Harold I. Meyer, Regent

Genealogical Records Committee

Rose Anne Nova, Chairman

Leora Margaret Leaf, Vice-Chairman

Genealogical and Biographical Record of North-Eastern Kansas
The Lewis Publishing Company
Chicago
1908

Jordan O. Marcell

The traveler to-day who looks upon the enterprising towns and villages and the highly cultivated farms of Doniphan County finds it difficult to realize that less than half a century ago this was a wild and barren tract, unhabited by white settlers, but there came to northeastern Kansas a band of sturdy, [illegible] and [illegible] the frontier homes in this wild region. Through their efforts the raw prairie was made to bloom and blossom as the rose and the work of civilization has been carried forward by them and their children until Doniphan county takes rank with those of the older counties of the state.

Jordan O. Marcell is one who came to this locality when it was a frontier region. He was born in Jessamine county, Kentucky, October 20, 1819, and is of Swiss lineage. His grandfather, John Marcell, came to the United States from Switzerland in 1775 and for a time resided in Pennsylvania, N. C. From that point he moved with his family to Kentucky, locating in Jessamine county. He had one son and three daughters, the former being Charles Marcell, the father of our subject. He was born in Switzerland in 1800 and was therefore very young at the time of the emigration of his parents to America. With the family he went to Jessamine county, Kentucky, and after residing there for some time took up his abode in Franklin county, that state. In coming to Kansas he located at the agency of the Iowa Indians, cultivating the agency farm for one year. He then located on a farm in Wolf River township, Doniphan county, entering land upon sections 1, 3, and 19. Here he spent his remaining days. In Kentucky he had married Miss Elizabeth Utley, a daughter of Isaac Utley, who was farmer of that state. Their children are Julia, the wife of John Burchfield, of Brown county; Mary, who became the wife of Joseph Davis and after his death married Robert Davis, a resident of Hiawatha, Kansas; Jordan O.; Mary, the wife of Robert Burchfield, of Reserve, Kansas; Alvina, the wife of Douglas Hancock, of Severance; and Charles L., who is one of the progressive and prosperous farmers of Doniphan county. He was married at the age of nineteen years to Miss Margaret Burchfield and is the father of ten children.

Jordan O. Marcell spent the first eighteen years of his life in Jessamine and Franklin counties, Kentucky, and then accompanied his father to Kansas, where he assisted in the work of the home farm untill about the time he attained his majority. He thus aided in the arduous task of developing the new land and experienced all the hardships and trials that fall to the lot of the frontier settler. In 1861, prompted by the spirit of patriotism, he enlisted in the Thirteenth Kansas Volunteer Regiment, under Colonel Moonlight, and was mustered in at Atchison. His command became a part of the first regiment of the Kansas Army Corps and went south to Arkansas, first engaging the Confederate troops at Cain Hill and later participated in the battle of Prairie Grove. After that engagement the regiment spent much time on the march in Louisiana and Arkansas and when hostilities had ceased was mustered out at Little Rock. Mr. Marcell enlisted as a private and for meritorious service was promoted to the rank of corporal and after almost three years, spent in connection with the army he received an honorable discharge and returned to his home.

With the money that he had saved from his meager army salary he began the improvements of his present fine farm and as a companion and helpmate on life's journey married Miss Margaret Jeffers, a daughter of Lewis Jeffers, who came to Kansas from Buchanan county, Missouri, but resided at Agency, Missouri, where Mrs. Harcell was born fifty-three years ago. The marriage of our subject and his wife was celebrated on the 12th of January, 1884, and has been blest with the following children: Nellie, the wife of John Tice, of Doniphan county; Charles, who resides with his parents and is one of the enterprising young farmers and stock dealers of the county; Myrtle, the wife of Jesse B Lewis, of Doniphan county; Ella, the wife of John Lewis, a resident of the same county; and Violet, who is with her parents.

When Mr. Harcell began farming he located upon an eighty-acre tract of land and has since extended the boundaries of his place until he now owns two hundred acres, the greater part of which is under a high state of cultivation. He has successfully carried on general farming, his efforts being directed by intelligence. His methods are practical and progressive and knowing the value of the rotation of crops and understanding the underlying principles of successful farming he has won a prosperity which is well merited. He has the esteem of his fellow men and is regarded as a representative citizen of the community, manifesting the same loyalty to all duties of citizenship that he displayed upon the battle fields of the south when he aided in the defense of the old flag.

ILLUSTRATED DONIPHAN COUNTY

SUPPLEMENT OF THE WEEKLY KANSAS CHIEF

A. L. PERRY

ABSTRACTS
OF TITLES AND FARM LOANS.

1837 Troy, Doniphan County, Kansas 1915

(page 149)

C. L. Marcell

A well known farmer of Wolf River Township and native of Kentucky, whose parents were among the early emigrants from Switzerland to America-his wife a native of Kentucky-Contented on their Doniphan County Farm.

To own a farm of one hundred and sixty acres of rich Doniphan land is a privilege vouchsafed only to a limited number of families. Like-wise to produce from the soil of such a farm such bountiful crops of life-sustaining cereals, vegetables, fruits and food animals, is also a privilege such as may be enjoyed by those who are fortunate enough to be possessed of Doniphan County lands. There-fore the fortunate Doniphan County farmer is blessed as few people in this or any other nation are blessed.

Such is the observation of C. L. Marcell, owner of a fine farm of one hundred and sixty acres in Wolf River township of our county, who has resided there for fifty-seven years and has reared a large family of children. Mr Marcell is a native of Kentucky and he lived in that state long enough to know something about conditions and opportunities there. Forsooth his parents were Swiss, came to America to find homes in the land of the free, and they were wise and far-seeing enough to choose Doniphan County as the best place on earth in which to live, rear children, tillthe soil and prosper.

C. L. Marcell comes of a hardy people noted for their longevity. His father, Charles M., was born in Switzerland, December 15, 1813, and his mother, Elizabeth Utley Marcell, was also born in Switzerland, the date being August 18, 1812. They were married December 13, 1837, and came to America in search of homes and for several years resided in Jessamine County, in the heart of the Blue Grass country of Kentucky. There the subject of this sketch was born on January 13, 1847. The family remained in Kentucky until April 8, 1857, when they came to Doniphan County and settled on a claim in Wolf River Township. They had reached the land of plenty, though at the time of their coming the whole country was embroiled in the troubles that later culminated in the Civil War. Charles M. Marcell, father of C.L., died March 3, 1895, in his eighty-second year, and Elizabeth Utley Marcell, the mother, died January 9, 1893, in her eighty-second year.

As a boy C. L. Marcell received a little education in the schools of his native county in Kentucky, and coming to Kansas at the age of ten years, he obtained a little more education here. He was a hard working farmer boy

and contributed much to the work of cultivating the home farm. He took to farming naturally and he loved the work as also he loved the free, independent and happy life on the farm.

On February 25, 1866, the subject of this sketch married Mattie J. Burchfield, who was born February 16, 1850, in Franklin County Kentucky. Her father was James Burchfield and her mother was Elizabeth Rose Burchfield, residents for many years of Kentucky. She was educated in Franklin County, Kentucky. This union was blessed with twelve sons and daughters, whose names and date of birth are as follows;

Minnie, born November 22, 1866. Married to Lewis Tilden Skinner, January 31, 1889. Born to them one daughter, Verna May, December 24, 1890. On August 14, 1915, she was married to Elmer C. Rittenhouse, who was born December 16, 1889.

Ida May born January 23, 1869. Married to J.J.Mulkey, October 7, 1890, at Miscatha Kansas, the Rev. James McGuire officiating. To them have been born four sons and daughters as follows; Gladys, August 13, 1891; Grace, March 25, 1893; Jewel J., September27, 1904; Philip, August 24, 1912. Mr. Mulkey was born at Allendale, Mercer county, Missouri, February 5, 1859. He has been an engineer on the Rock Island for twenty-eight years.

Etta Leader, born June 19, 1871. Married to William Archer Smith, January 26, 1896, by the Rev. L.S. Tarvin, near Miscatha. This union has been blessed with five children; William Lewis, born in Highland, November 19, 1898; Clara Marie, born at Highland, August 22, 1900; Mattie Josephine, born near Highland, January 17, 1904; Etta Irene, at Chanute, January 17, 1908; Mary Louise, Joplin, Mo., June 9, 1914. All seven children are living except Mattie Josephine, who died March 17, 1914. Mr. Smith was born May 12, 1875, near Severance, and they now reside in Joplin, Missouri.

Ollie, born November 5, 1873, and died April 21, 1874.

James Everett, born May 6, 1875; married June 17, 1896, to Mary Helen Billou. To this union were born Zelinda Florence, April, 1898; Helen Eloise, born September 29, 1899; James Everett Jr., September 5, 1901.

Lewis Lee, born July 7, 1878, was married to Virginia Overlander, August 16, 1899. They have one daughter, Genevieve Elizabeth, born August. 22, 1900. Lee engaged in the Oil business, at Chanute, Kansas, and has amassed a fortune. Was educated at Highland and Campbell University at Holton, where he was considered one of the brilliant students. He was popular with his classmates and manifested a keen interest in his work.

Maude Pearl, born April 24, 1881, and died March 3, 1885.

Elsie Anna, born October 4, 1884. Married to J. Lyndon Thornton, who was born at Green, January 14, 1886, on April 17, 1907, the officiating clergyman being Rev. Hugh Lenox, Pastor of the Christian Church in Highland. This home has been blessed with two daughters, Marsayne Elizabeth, born January 25, 1908, at Fairbury, Nebraska, and Phyllis Fae, October 26, 1909.

Timothy Justin, born February 25, 1887. Married April 15, 1913, to Jessie Louise Myers. They have one daughter, Geraldine Elizabeth, born January 9, 1914.

Flonso Prentis, born April 6, 1888. Married January 17, 1911, to Nellie M. Vigus. They have one daughter, Alberta Louise, born October 15, 1912. and one son, Donald, born June 5, 1914.

Mattie B., born October 9, 1890, who is one of the prominent school teachers of Doniphan County. She is teaching her second term in the Severance schools and is giving universal satisfaction.

Charles Luther, born January 12, 1893. Married December 18, 1912, to Nona Frie Vigus. To this union have been born one daughter, Darlino, May 28, 1913, and one son, Kenneth Luther, October 4, 1915.

5

These sons and Daughters, born on the Doniphan County farm, four miles southeast of Highland, were reared by their parents there, and have grown up to be intelligent and industrious men and women.

The farm which is owned by this Kentuckian is one of the best quarter sections in the country southeast of Highland. By patient labor and persistent effort it has been brought to a fine state of improvement. His long experience and his knowledge of agriculture, combined with his industry, has enabled Mr. Marcell to grow some truly remarkable crops of grain and fruits on the farm, and these have brought him handsome returns. He has the reputation of being one of the best farmers in his section of the county, besides being a tireless worker. His life indeed has been a busy one, and he recieved loyal assistance from his children while they were growing to man and womanhood on the farm. Mr. Marcell stands well with the people of the community and is accounted a good citizen and one who is to be depended upon to do his full share for the well being of the community. He has spent fifty-nine of his nearly sixty-nine years in Doniphan County and he has no desire to leave it. He will spend his remaining years in Kansas.

Submitted by
Miss Dorothy Kinney.
Abigail Adams Chapter of D. A. R.
Chicago Illinois.

References;

Van-Der Slice and Allied Families, compiled by Howard Vanderslice. see page 1[illegible], Daniel Vanderslice, Jr. married in Jessamine Co., Kentucky August 5, 1824, Nancy Utley.

Also papers submitted to Abigail Adams Chapter of D.A.R. 1953.

INDEX

Agency ---------- 2
Allensdale ---------- 4
America ---------- 1 - 3
Arkansas ---------- 1
Atchison ---------- 1

Blevins, Jesse ---------- 3
Bowen, Colonel ---------- 1
Brown County ---------- 1
B uchanan County ---------- 2
Burchfield, Elizabeth Ross ---------- 4
" , James ---------- 4
" , John ---------- 1
" , Miss. Margaret ---------- 1
" , Mattie, J ---------- 4
" , Robert ---------- 1

Cain Hill ---------- 1
Campbell University ---------- 4
Cherokee Kansas ---------- 4
Civil War ---------- 3
Confederate Troops ---------- 1

Davis, Joseph ---------- 1
Davis, Robert ---------- 1
Dillon, Mary Helen ---------- 4
Doniphan County Kansas ---------- 1 - 2- 3

First Div. of the Seventh Army Corps ---------- 1
Franklin County Kentucky ---------- 1 - 4

H ancock, Douglas ---------- 1
H iawatha Kansas ---------- 1 - 4
Highland Kansas ---------- 4
Holton Kansas ---------- 4

Iowa Indians ---------- 1

Jeffers, Lewis ---------- 2
Jeffers, Miss. Margaret ---------- 2
Jessamine County Kentucky ---------- 1 - 3
Joplin Missouri ---------- 4

Kansas ---------- 1 - 2
Kentucky ---------- 1 - 3 - 4

Lewis , John ---------- 2
Little Rock ---------- 1
Lomax, Rev. Hugh ---------- 4

Marcell, Alberta, Louise ---------- 4
" Charles, Luther ---------- 4
" Darline ---------- 4
" Donald ---------- 4
" Minnie Prentis ---------- 4
" Olivia Jane ---------- 4
" Geraldine Elizabeth ---------- 4
" Kenneth Luther ---------- 4
" Mattie B ---------- 4
" Maude Pearl ---------- 4
" Timothy Austin ---------- 4
Mc Guire, Rev. James ---------- 4
Mulkey, Gladys ---------- 4

Mulkey, Grace ———————————————— 4
" J.J. ———————————————— 4
" Jewel J. ———————————————— 4
" Philip ———————————————— 4
Myers, Jessie, Louise ———————————————— 4

Overlander, Virginia ———————————————— 4

Prairie Grove ———————————————— 1

Reserve Kansas ———————————————— 1
Rittenhouse, Elmer C. ———————————————— 4
Rock Island ———————————————— 4

Switzerland ———————————————— 1 -3
Severance Kansas ———————————————— 1 -4
Skinner Lewis Tilden ———————————————— 4
Skinner Verna May ———————————————— 4
Smith William Archer ———————————————— 4
Smith William Lewis ———————————————— 4
Smith Clara Marie ———————————————— 4
Smith Mattie Josephine ———————————————— 4
Smith Etta Irene ———————————————— 4
Smith Mary Louise ———————————————— 4

Thirteenth Kans. Volunteer Regiment ———————————————— 1
Tharp John ———————————————— 2
Tarvin Rev. L. S. ———————————————— 4
Thornton J. Lyndon ———————————————— 4
Thornton Marseyde Elizabeth ———————————————— 4
Thornton Phillis Fae ———————————————— 4

Utley Miss Elizabeth ———————————————— 1
Utley Isaac ———————————————— 1

Vigus Nellie M ———————————————— 4
Vigus Mona Erle ———————————————— 4

Wolf River Township ———————————————— 1 -3

This family record was contributed by:

Frances Deneen Birdsall (Mrs. Carl Asa)

National Number 286418

Past Regent of The Chicago Chapter (1952-1954)
Daughters of the American Revolution.

BEALL (BELL) FAMILY

Ninian Beall, son of Dr. James Bell, was born in Largo, Fifeshire, Scotland, in the year 1625. Probably named for Saint Ninian (A.D. 350-432), the patron Saint Ringen. (On several occasions clerks wrote "Ringen Bell" when referring to Ninian Bell (Beall)).

He held a commission as Cornet in the Scotch-English Army when it was raised to resist Cromwell. In the Battle of Dunbar, September 3, 1650, he was captured with many other Scotch soldiers who were tried and condemned to eight years servitude in the British plantations. These plantations consisted of the six northern countries of Ireland, the American colonies and many of the islands located in the West Indies.

It has been concluded that Ninian Beall (Bell), because of his familiarity with Irish names and people, probably spent part of his eight years servitude in Ireland, the remainder in the Province of Maryland.

In 1653 Ninian Beall (Bell) arrived in the Province of Maryland where, in the year 1663, one Richard Hall claimed and received 50 acres of land for the transportation of Ninian Beall. This would indicate that at least five years of servitude was under this same Richard Hall in the Province of Maryland.

January 16, 1666: Ninian Beall, Calvert County, Maryland, Planter, proved right to 50 acres of land which he named "The Soldier's Fortune".

September 20, 1668: Ninian Beall named 300 acres of land "Bachelor's Choice".

October 31, 1668: Records of Saint Mary's City, Maryland, refers to him as Lt. Ninian Beall; apparently his military service in the Scotch-English Army was recognized in the Province.

1676 : Ninian Beall was commissioned Lieutenant of Lord Baltimore's Yacht of War, the Loyal Charles of Maryland.

1681: He was made Chief of Indian Rangers.

1689: Ninian Beall was appointed Major of the Militia of Calvert County, Maryland, by the Assembly.

1690 : He was appointed Naval Officer by the Maryland Assembly to collect custom duties in Calvert County.

1692 : Two appointments this year in Calvert County, Maryland:

(1) Chief Military Officer.

(2) High Sheriff.

1694 Three official appointments this year in Calvert County, Maryland, were:

(1) Lt. Col. of Calvert County Militia.
(2) Colonel of the Militia to raise forces to fight the Indians.

(3) Commander-in-Chief of all His Majesties' Forces of Militia of Horse and Foot.

May 11, 1696 : Ninian Beall took his seat in the Assembly of Maryland as the first Burgess from the newly erected county of Prince George. He was re-elected Burgess for five succeeding terms before retiring on September 14, 1704.

1699: Ninian Beall was made Commander-in-Chief of the Indian Rangers of the Province of Maryland.

At a Session of the General Assembly, held in the Town and Port of Annapolis (Maryland), June 28-July 22, 1699, an Act of Gratitude to Col. Ninian Beall - "for his services to this Province upon all Incursions and Disturbances of Neighboring Indians". William Hutchinson, a member of the General Assembly, as Trustee and on behalfe of the said Col. Ninian Beal(sic), hath hereby been given full power and authority to Procure and Purchase three good serviceable Negro Slaves for the Proper use and Benefit of saidColo. Ninian Beall for and during his Natural Life". After his decease, to the use of his wife during her Natural Life and after her decease then the said Negroes and Slaves and their increase, to the Sole use and Benefit of their children. (Accordingly, William Hutchinson purchased three negroes- John, Sarah and Eliza.

Although Col. Beall was recognized as a staunch Presbyterian, it was not until after a church had been established in Charles County (Maryland) in 1669, and Francis Makemie was discovered building a church on the Eastern Shore in 1680, that he became excited and sent to Scotland for action.

Early in 1685, about 200 immigrants of the Presbyterian faith, came from Scotland to Maryland through the personal solicitation of Ninian Beall. He located them along the Potomac River in a settlement which he called "New Scotland (later known as "Scotland Hundred".) It is presumed that since these Presbyterians did not ask for the usual patent of 50 acres each, they probably settled on Col. Beall's land of 1900 acres which he patented about that time. These immigrants brought with them their own pastor, the Reverend Nathanial Taylor.

In July, 1689, there was issued a declaration of the reason and motive for the arming of His Majesties' Protestant subjects in the Province of Maryland against the oppression of the Catholics. In the latter part of this month, the Protestant insurgents moved upon the Capital at Saint Mary's and demanded the surrender of the government

The Deputy-Governor there called for terms of surrender. The reply was that "Noe Papist in this Province being an Officer, Military or Civil, as by their Majesties' Proclamation and the Laws of England". Safe conduct to their homes was promised to the men in the garrison and protection in their "just rights and privileges equal with the use of their Majesties' subjects, according to the Laws of England and the Province."

This paper was signed August 1, 1689, by seven men, the third signature was that of Ninian Beall. The garrison surrendered August 1st and later the garrison at Matapony also surrendered in the demand of Ninian Beall and eight other Protestants.

On August 8, 1690, Ninian Beall was designated as one of the Commissioners to regulate the new government. On March 9, 1692, Ninian Beall of Calvert County, Maryland, was ordered to assist in erecting and setting up the several forts which had been agreed upon.

November 25, 1704, Col. Beall deeded to the Reverend Nathaniel Taylor land in Upper Marlboro on which to build a church.

To this church, in 1707, he presented a costly Communion Service which had been made in London. When the church removed to Blandensburg, part of the Communion Service went with it. The church finally was established at Hyattsville, Maryland. where the above service is at the present; the missing portions of the Communion Service were restored in 1906 through the efforts of Alpheus B. Beall of Iowa.

Inscription: "Hyattsville Presbyterian Church, Prince George's County, Maryland. Presented in recognition of the service of Colonel Ninian Beall, venerable ruling Elder among Patuxent Presbyterians before 1700 A.D. who deeded to this Congregation in Upper Marlboro 'a parcelle of land on which to erect the first house for the services of Almighty God, 1704: who fathered this Congregation and saw it become

so far as is known, the oldest in use in the Presbyterian Denomination in America."

After his retirement as Burgess in 1704, he is mentioned occassionally in official records, the last being November 7, 1712.

In 1668-1669, he married Ruth Moore, daughter of Richard Moore and his wife, Jane. (See(a)-Moore Family following). The Act of Gratitude of the Assembly, 1699, was the last mention of Ruth Moore Beall. As she did not sign the deed to the church lot in 1704, her death occured between 1699 and 1704. Twelve children were born of this union; the fourth child, Sarah Beall, married Col. Samuel Magruder. (See (b)- Magruder Family following).

Ninian Beall figured in many land transactions in the Province of Maryland. The total number of acres recorded is 18,755. On May 1, 1672, he patented Bacon Hall, then in Calvert County. (later Prince George's County). It was there, about three miles from Upper Marlboro, that he spent his last days. He died in 1717 at the age of 92 years. His will was probated on June 15, 1717. He was buried on the Rock of Dumbarton Plantation, at a point now Gay Street, Georgetown, D. C.

When the District of Columbia was organized, private cemeteries had to be re-located. Ninian Beall's body was disinterred; his skeleton-six feet seven inches in length-was found to be in perfect condition and his long hair had retained the youthful red color.

(C-1)

Alexander Beall, son of Alexander Beall (Bell) and his wife, Margaret Ramsey Bell, was born in 1649 and baptized October 11th in St. Andrew's Church, Fife, Scotland.

He was in Prince George County, Maryland, before 1700 as he "with other county officials" signed a congratulatory address to King William on July 30, 1695.

Alexander Beall owned Friendship, Enlarged, which extended from the present Washington City to Burnt Mills on Sligo Creek. (920 acres). In 1716 he bought 648 acres of land in Prince George County.

He married Elizabeth Coombs (daughter of Enoch Coombs, of Prince George County, who was a patentee of land called "Largoe"). Alexander Beall's will was probated September 6, 1744, in Prince George County, Maryland.

(C-2)-

John Beall, son of Alexander Beall (C-1), was born in 1688- died in 1742. In the year 1712 he married Verlinda Magruder, daughter of Col. Samuel Magruder and his wife, Sarah Beall. (See (b) Magruder Family following).

John Beall (C-2), willed land called "New Dumphries" on the Eastern Branch of the Potomac to his wife, Verlinda; the land called "The Benjamin" (all in Frederick County), to his son, Samuell Beall, Jr. (C-3)

(C-3)-

Samuel Beall (C-3), eldest son of John and Verlinda Beall, was born in 1713 in Prince George County, Maryland, at a place called "New Dumphries". He was educated in Virginia and Scotland and a graduate in medicine.

On May 23, 1734, Samuel Beall married Eleanor Brooke, born March 7, 1716, the daughter of Thomas Brooke, Jr., and wife Lucy Smith. Their first child, John, died in infancy. The second child, Verlinda, born June 1, 1736, married William Dent of Montgomery County. (See (D) Brooke and (E) Dent Families following).

On November 23, 1765, Samuel Beall, Jr., was one of the twelve judges at Frederick City who repudiated the Stamp Act; member of a Committee to carry out the resolves of the American Continental Congress in Frederick County.

June 24, 1775: Samuel Beall, Jr., was a Delegate to Annapolis from Frederick County.

December 25, 1775: He was a member of the Association of Freemen of Frederick County. (1,561 members).

January 1, 1776: Samuel Beall, Jr., was commissioned Colonel, Second Battalion of Militia, Frederick County, by the Council of Safety. Resigned April 20, 1776, having been elected to the Council of Safety.

June 3, 1776: Chairman of the Committee of Observation for the Upper District of Frederick County, Maryland.

June 4, 1777: The Council of Safety appointed Samuel Beall, Jr., as Judge of the Orphan's Court, Washington County, Maryland.

Samuel Beall was a consistent patriot; serving his country in war, and later as a member of the convention which framed the first Constitution of Maryland. He was a member of the "Society of the Cincinnati" from Montgomery County.

He inherited much valuable land, a large part of which was given before his death to his daughter, Verlinda Beall Dent, and to Richard, his son and heir-at-law. His last residence was Conacochoge Manor, west of Hagerstown: In his will he mentions in the following order- his wife, his daughter, Verlinda Beall, and his other fifteen children.

****

A-.....Moore Family

In 1668-1669, Ruth Moore married Ninian Beall. She was the daughter of Richard Moore and his wife, Jane. Richard Moore was a planter and a barrister of St. Mary's County.

Ruth Moore Beall died between 1699 and 1704.

****

B.....Magruder (MacGregor) Family.

The name MacGregor of Scotland, celebrated in song and story, has come down to their descendants as a proud heritage. The clan descends from Gregor, third son of Alpin, King of the Scots, who reigned about 787. They were located in Glenorchy as early as the reign of Malcolm Canmore, 1057-1093. As a powerful and unruly clan, owning great tracts of land, they fought for supremacy, from time to time, with their neighbors, the powerful clan of Colquhoun; as a result of their successes against enemies, they became so powerful that envious chiefs prevailed upon James IV. to supress the MacGregor Clan by declaring its members outlaws.

Many such measures were passed- one Act of the Privy Council, dated April 2, 1603, forced all bearing the name of MacGregor to take another surname or suffer the death penalty. This Act was later repealed by the British Parliment.

An Alexander McGregor (McGruder), was born in Perthshire, Scotland, in 1605 and died in Maryland in 1676-1677. He was an officer of the army of Charles II; After his capture at the Battle of Worcester, September 3, 1651, he was sent as a prisoner of war to Virginia.

In 1652 he ransomed himself and received a grant of 500 acres of land at "Turkey Buzzard Island", Calvert County, Maryland, near the Paxtuxent River. At the time of his death (1676/7), he was possessed of more than 4,000 acres known as "Craignaugh", "Dumbland", "Good Luck" and "Anchovie Hills".

He married (1) Margaret Braithwaite, daughter of William Braithwaite, Governor of Kent Island (1633), a man of importance in the Colony of Maryland. (See (F) Braithwaite Family Following).

Alexander Magruder and second wife Sarah, are mentioned in a deed dated March 11, 1670, in the Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland.

His third wife, Elizabeth, was generously provided for when he made his will on February 12, 1676, probated on July 25, 1677. She was one of the three executors of his estate.

Samuel Magruder, son of Alexander Magruder above, was born in Maryland in 1654. His residence was "Good Luck", Prince George County, Maryland, which he had received from his father's will (February 12, 1676); this property contained 500 acres on the Western Branch.

He was a Civil and Military Officer of Prince George County in 1696 and one of His Majesty's Commanders in that year; Gentleman Justice in 1697 and 1705; member of the House of Burgesses, 1704-1707.

Samuel Magruder married Sarah Beall, daughter of Colonel Ninian Beall and Ruth Moore, his wife. (See above Ninian Beall record).

Samuel Magruder's will was signed in November, 1710, proved (probated) on April 16, 1711.

Verlinda Magruder, the ninth child of Samuel and Sarah (Beall) Magruder, was born in 1693- died in 1745. She married John Beall in 1712. (See (C-2) for John Beall.)

****** *****

(D) The Brooke Family

The little village of Whitechurch is situated in Hampshire, England. Since Saxon times the place has always had a church built of the white stone from the neighborhood- hence the name "Whitechurch" originated.

In the latter part of the sixteenth century, there lived at Whitechurch, one Richard Brooke (born about 1550), and his wife, Elizabeth Twyne, sister and heir of John Twyne.

Richard Brooke died January 16, 1593/94; his will dated January 10, 1588/89 showed, from the items listed, that he had considerable means. His wife, Elizabeth Twyne, died on May 20, 1599. They were buried at Whitechurch where their bronzes are on the wall of the church with those of three sons and three daughters. (also coat-of-arms of Brooke and Twyne are on the walls).

Under the bronzes, a plate bears the following:

"Pietatas Opus".

"This grave (oh griefe) hath swallowed up
with pride and open mouth,
The bodies of good Richard Brooke of
Whitechurch, Hampton South,
And Elizabethm his wedded wife, twice
twenty years and one,
Sweet Jesus hath their souls in heaven,
Ye ground, flesh, skin and bones,
In January- (worne with age), date sixteenth
died hee.
From Christ full fifteen hundred years
and more by ninetie three.
But death, her twist of life in Maie, date
twentieth did untwine
From Christ full fifteen hundred years and
more by ninetie nine.

"They left behind them, well to live and
grown to full degree,
First Richard, Thomas, Robert Brooke the
youngest of the three,
Elizabeth and Barbara, then Dorothea the last,
All six the knot of nature's love and
kindness keeping fast,
This tombstone with the plate thereon thus
graven fare and large,
Did Robert Brooke, the youngest sonne,
make of his proper charge.
A citizen of London state by faithful
service free
Of merchantes, great adventurers, a brother
sworne is hee,
And of the Indian companie (come gain or loss)
a limb;
And of the goldsmith liverie
All these God's gifts to him
This monument of memories in love performed hee;
December thirtie one, from Christ sixteen
hundred and three:
Anno domini 1603. Laud Deo".

Richard and Elizabeth Brooke were the grandparents of Robert Brooke of "De La Brooke" in Maryland.

Thomas Brooke (born 1561), matriculated November 24, 1581, at New College, Oxford, and received a degree of B.A., May 4, 1584. He was a barrister of the Inner Temple in 1595, bencher in 1607, Autumn Reader in 1611 and a member of Parliment for White Chruch, 1604-1611.

He married Susan Forster, daughter of Thomas Forster, Esquire, of London. Thomas Brooke died in September, 1612 and his wife, Susan, died the following day. A marble tomb, upon which their sculptured figures lie side by side, is in White Chruch.

Robert Brooke, third child of Thomas and Susan Brooke, was born in London, England, on June 3, 1602; he died July 20, 1655, at "Brooke Place Manor", where he is buried. He married (1) February 25, 1627 Mary Baker (born at Battle in Cojnty, Sussex County, England), the daughter of Thomas Baker, Esquire, barrister-at-law, and Mary Engham, his wife daughter of Sir Thomas Engham of Goodneston, Kent, England. He married (2) on May 11, 1635 Mary Mainwaring, daughter of Roger Mainwaring, Doctor of Divinity, Dean of Worcester, and Bishop of St. David's. She died on November 29, 1663.

On June 30, 1650, Robert Brooke arrived in Maryland with his wife, ten children, and twenty-eight servance- all transported at his own expense. On July 22, 1650, with his sons Baker and Thomas, he took the Oath of Fidelity to the Proprietary. A commission had been issued to him in London which was dated September 20, 1649, as Commander of a new county to be erected, and also a separate commission of the same date as a member of the Council of the Province.

On October 30, 1650, a new county named Charles was erected and Robert Brooke was made Commander.

In 1653 when the province was reduced by the Parliamentary Commission, Robert Brooke was placed at the head of the Provincial Council instituted by them. Of Robert Brooke, Bozman states that he was a Puritan, and Allen that he was a High Church Protestant. The fact points to the conclusion that his religious sympathies were with the Cromwell Party.

It is said that Lord Baltimore was delighted to interest a man of Robert Brooke's education, wealth and influence in the Province, and heaped favors upon him. However, when he stood with the Cromwell government, Baltimore was enraged. In July, 1654, an order was issued revoking Robert Brooke's commission and the act creating Charles County was revoked. In its place a new county, Calvert, was erected.

Robert Brooke is said to have been the first to settle on the Patuxent River twenty miles up at "De La Brooke". In 1652 he moved to "Brooke Place". The manor of "De La Brooke", 4,000 acres in St. Mary's County, were surveyed July 28, 1650: "Mannour", of 2,00 acres and "Brooke Place", of 2,100 acres, were surveyed at a later period.

Thomas Brooke, third child of Robert and Mary Baker Brooke, was born at Battle, Sussex County, England, on June 23, 1632. He came to Maryland with his father in 1650. He was commissioned June 15, 1658, as Captain in command of the Militia of Calvert County; Major, on February 11, 1660; Member of the Provincial Assembly, 1663-1666, and 1671-1676;

He was High Sheriff of Calvert County, 1666-1667, 1668-1669; Presiding Justice of the County Court from 1667 until his death, except during the term of High Sheriff. In 1666 Major Thomas Brooke was a Burgess.

He was one of the first three Vestrymen of St. Paul's Parish (Episcopal) of Calvert County. About 1658 he married Eleanor Hatton, born in England in 1642. She was the daughter of Richard and Margaret Hatton, and niece of Thomas Hatton, Secretary of the Province. (See Hatton Family following).

Eleanor Hatton came to the Province in 1649 with her widowed mother and other members of the family.

Major Thomas Brooke's willl was proved December 29, 1676.

Colonel Thomas Brooke, of Brookfield, Prince George County, was the son of the above Major Thomas Brooke.

He was born about 1659, died on January 7, 1730/31. Frequently a Justice of Calvert County; appointed on November, 1688, as one of the Commissioners to lay out towns and ports in the county. In 1695, his estate was included in the newly formed county of Prince George.

Colonel Thomas Brooke was a Member of the Council of Maryland from April 16, 1692 to 1707; reappointed in 1715 and served until 1724. He took the oath of the Justice of the Provincial Court on May 1, 1694; Deputy-Secretary of Maryland in 1695; commissioned as Commissary General of the Province on June 26, 1701. In 1720 he was President of the Council and Acting-Governor of Maryland from the departure of Governor Hart until the arrival of Governor Charles

Colonel Thomas Brooke filled practically every office in the gift of the King, Queen and the Royal Governor. He was an active member of the Church of England, as shown by his will, probated on January 25, 1730/31.

He married (1) Anne, surname not known, who was living in 1687. He married (2) before January 4, 1699, Barbara Dent, daughter of Thomas Dent of St. Mary's County, and his wife, Rebecca Wilkinson. Barbara Dent Brooke was born in Maryland, in 1676, and died in 1754.

Thomas Brooke, of Prince George County, Maryland, was born in 1685 and died December 28, 1744. He was a member of the Maryland Assembly in 1715; High Sheriff from August 28, 1731 to August 28, 1734.

On May 9, 1705, he married Lucy Smith (born 1688), who died April 15, 1770. She was the oldest daughter of Colonel Walter Smith of Calvert County, Maryland, and wife, Rachel Hall (1671-1730), the daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Hall.

Eleanor Brooke, daughter of Thomas and Lucy Smith Brooke, was born March 7, 1718- died after 1785. In 1734 Eleanor Brooke married Samuel Beall (1713-1778). (See (C-3) Samuel Beall above).

.....

Dent Family (3)

"Dent" is from the Latin. Two consuls, Denta and Dentatus, settled in North Britton (Britain), in 285 B.C. There is still a town named Dent in West Riding of Yorkshire, England. According to tradition, the Dent family in England took sides against Cromwell, fought with Prince Rupert, and lost. After the Restoration, Charles made a grant of land in Maryland to two Dent brothers, the land lying between the Potomac and Patuxent rivers in Charles County. This was called "Dent's Rest". A small red brick house was built and was still in good condition a few years ago.

Thomas, son of Peter and Margaret (Nicholson) Dent, was born in Gisburgh, or Gisborough, Yorkshire, England, in 1630/31. He came to Maryland soon after September, 1658, and in 1659 he married Rebecca Wilkinson, daughter of the Rev. William Wilkinson, the first Episcopal clergyman in the colony.

Thomas Dent acquired large tracts of land, one of which, opposite the present city of Washington, he named "Gisborough" in honor of his Yorkshire home. In 1664 he became High Sheriff of St. Mary's County, Maryland; later, one of the Justices of the County Court and in 1669 he was the Delegate for St. Mary's County.

Judge Dent's will was signed the 28th day of March, 1676 and proved in the same year.

Barbara Dent, the sixth child of Thomas and Rebecca Dent, was born in Maryland in 1676 and died in 1754. She married Col. Thomas Brooke, son of Thomas and Susan Brooke. (See Brooke Family Record above).

William Dent (Major), was born in England. He was educated for the legal profession and became State's Attorney for St. Mary's, Charles and Calvert Counties, Maryland. He was a member of the Council of Maryland and was appointed Solicitor-General.

On February 8, 1684, he married Elizabeth Fowke, daughter of Co. Gerard and Ann (Thoroughgood) Chandler Fowke.

Major William Dent died in Charles County in 1704. His will, signed October 2, 1702, codicil March 1,1703, was proved February 13, 1704.

Peter Dent, son of William and Elizabeth (Fowke) Dent, was born in Maryland in 1693-94, and baptized on January 13, 1694.

He was a Deputy Commissary- a Probate Officer, from 1728 to 1757 and a Justice in 1751. In the Proceedings of the General Assembly of Maryland numerous papers were signed by "Peter Dent, Clerk of the Assembly."

His father bequeathed him "1,046 acres called Friendship"; 400 acres called "Guisborough; 5 negroes and Indian slaves; a small silver tankard, six silver spoons, a Draper Table Cloth and Six Napkins, and "halfe of the cattle and hoggs at Wattawoman Quarters. The land records of Prince George County show that in 1750 he owned "White Haven" and "Falling Springs."

Peter Dent married Mary Brooke (born Oct. 8,1709-died in Charles County, Md., in 1761), who was the daughter of Thomas Brooke of Prince George County, Maryland. (See Brooke Family Record above).

Peter Dent died in 1757 and his will was probated on November 23,1757.

William Dent, son of Peter and Mary (Brooke) Dent, was born August 8, 1730. (Parish Records of Prince George County, Maryland, in the National Cathedral, Washington, D.C.)

In 1754 he married Verlinda Beall, daughter of Col. Samuel Beall and Eleanore Brooke. (See above Beall and Brooke Family Records.)

Some time after the birth of the youngest child, Annie, the family moved to Guilford County, North Carolina. William Dent became very active in support of the Whigs, and in the support had a few narrow escapes.

At the close of the Revolutionary War, he was ruined both financially and physically. In 1790 he and his wife moved to Sparta County, Georgia, to be near their daughter, Anna, and her husband, Risdon Moore.

William Dent died between 1810 and 1812; his will had been recorded in the Ordinary's Office in Sparta County, in 1805.

When the Moore's moved to St. Clair County, Illinois, in May, 1812, Verlinda Beall Dent went with them. She died in Shiloh Valley, Illinois, in 1815.

Anna Dent, daughter of William Dent and Verlinda Beall, married Risdon Moore at Guilford Court House, North Carolina, in 1790.

Their sixth child, Verlinda Beall Moore, was born on June 30, 1802, in Georgia. She married the Rev. William L. Doneen.

Doneen Family

The Rev. William Lyons Doneen (above), was the son of Samuel Hackett Doneen and Phoebe Lixon. He was born on October 30, 1798 at Bedford County, Pa; he died at Lebanon, Illinois, on July 11, 1879. He married the above Verlinda Beall Moore on July 26, 1832: she died at Lebanon, Illinois, on June 30, 1855.

Samuel Hedding Doneen , was born on December 20, 1835, in Shiloh Valley, Illinois; he married Mary Frances Ashley on January 27, 1859, at Lebanon, Illinois.

Charles Samuel Deneen, son of the above Samuel Hedding Deneen and Mary Frances Ashley, was born on May 4, 1863 at Edwardsville, Illinois. He married Bina Day Maloney on May 10, 1891 at Princeton, Illinois.

Charles Samuel Deneen was Governor of Illinois from 1905 to 1909 and from 1909 to 1913.

In November, 1924, he was elected United States Senator from Illinois for the term 1925-1931.

He died in Chicago, Illinois on February 5, 1940 and his wife, Bina Day Maloney Deneen, died in Chicago on October 30, 1950. Their children are:

(1) Charles Ashley Deneen,
married Avis Buck Dawson.

(2) Dorothy Deneen,
married (1) Allmand Matteson Blow.
(2) Edw. H. Salrin.

(3) Frances Deneen,
married Carl Asa Birdsall.

(4) Bina Day Deneen,
married Thomas William House, IV.

(F)-__ The Braithwaite Family

William Braithwaite, cousin of Cecilius, second Lord Baltimore, in 1633 was Commander of the Isle of Kent, the earliest seat of the Proprietary Government of Maryland In 1637 he was a member of the 1st General Assembly; he enjoyed the confidence of the Governor and in 1644 he became Lieutenant-General, Admiral, Chiefe Capitaine, and the Commander of the Province during the temporary absence of

Leonard Calvert.

William Braithwaite's daughter, Margaret, married Alexander Magruder. (See (C-1) Magruder Family Records above).

The Hatton Family

The Hattons were of ancient repute in England, the family history having been recorded fifteen generations prior to the reign of Queen Elizabeth. During her reign a Christopher Hatton became Lord Chancellor of England and a knight of the most noble Order of Garter.

The Honorable Thomas Hatton, Secretary of the Province and a member of His Lordship's Council, arrived in Maryland with his family in the year 1648.

Margaret Hatton, widow of Richard Hatton, came to Maryland with her brother-in-law, the above Thomas Hatton. She was accompanied by her children: William, Mary, Richard Eleanore, and Elizabeth.

In the year 1652, Lieutenant Richard Banks and Margaret his wife, widow and relict of Richard Hatton (brother of Thomas Hatton), conveyed to Thomas Hatton their rights in Richard Hatton's estate in consideration of the entertainment of the said Margaret Hatton and her children by the said Thomas Hatton. It appears from this record that Richard Hatton did not come to the Province but that he died in England.

Eleanore Hatton, second daughter of Richard Hatton and Margaret, his wife, married Major Thomas Brooke of the De La Brookes. (See Brooke Family Records above).

INDEX

Baker..... Page

Mary..... 14
Mary (Engham)..... 14
Thomas..... 14

Beall (Bell).....

Alexander..... 7
Eleanor (Brooke)..... 8, 17, 20.
Elizabeth (Coombs)..... 7
James, Dr..... 1
John..... 7, 11.
Margaret (Ramsey)..... 7
Ninian..... 1-6; 9, 11.
Ruth (Moore)..... 6, 9, 11.
Samuel..... 7-9; 17, 20.
Sarah..... 6-7.
Sarah (Magruder)..... 6, 11.
Verlinda..... 8-9.
Verlinda (Magruder)..... 7

Birdsall.....

Carl Asa..... 22, 24
Frances (Deneen)..... 22, 24

Blow.....

Allmand Matteson..... 22
Dorothy (Deneen)..... 22

Brooke.....

Anne..... 17
Baker..... 14
Barbara (Dent)..... 13, 17.
Dorothea..... 13
Eleanore..... 8, 17, 20, 23.
Eleanor (Hatton)..... 16
Elizabeth (Twyne)..... 11-13
John..... 8
Lucy (Smith)..... 17
Mary..... 20
Mary (Baker)..... 14-15
Thomas..... 13, 14, 16, 23.
Thomas (Colonel)..... 16-17
Thomas (Major)..... 16, 23
Richard..... 11-13
Robert..... 13-15
Susan (Forster)..... 14
Verlinda (Beall)..... 20

INDEX (CONTINUED)

Coombs..... Page

Elizabeth..... 7
Enoch..... 7

Dawson.....

Avis Buck..... 22

Deneen.....

Bina Day..... 22
Bina Day Maloney..... 22
Charles Ashley..... 22
Charles Samuel (Governor of Illinois)..... 22
Dorothy..... 22
Frances..... 22
Mary Frances Ashley..... 22
Phoebe (Nixon)..... 21
Samuel Hackett..... 21
Samuel Hedding..... 21
William Lyons (Reverend)..... 21
Verlinda Beall Moore..... 21

Dent..... .....

Anna (Annie)..... 20-21
Barbara..... 17, 19
Elizabeth (Fowke)..... 19
Margaret (Nicholson)..... 18
Mary (Brooke)..... 20
Rebecca (Wilkinson)..... 17-18
Peter..... 18-20
Thomas..... 17-19
Verlinda (Beall)..... 20-21
William..... 19-21

Engham.....

Mary..... 14
Thomas (Sir)..... 14

Forster.... .....

Susan..... 14
Thomas..... 14

INDEX (CONTINUED)

Fowke..... Page

Elizabeth..... 19
Gerard and Ann Thoroughgood..... 19

Hall.....

Elizabeth..... 17
Rachel..... 17
Richard..... 17

Hatton.....

Eleanore..... 23
Elizabeth..... 23
Margaret..... 23
Mary..... 23
Richard..... 23
William..... 23

House.....

Bina Day (Denoon)..... 22
Thomas William (IV)..... 22

Mainwaring.....

Mary..... 14
Roger..... 14

Magruder (MacGregor, McGruder)....

Alexander..... 10-11; 23
Elizabeth (Coombs)..... 7-10
Margaret (Braithwaite)..... 10
Samuel..... 6-7; 11
Sarah..... 10
Sarah (Beall)..... 10-11
Verlinda..... 8, 11.

Moore.....

Anna (Annie) Dent..... 21
Jane..... 6, 9.
Risdon..... 21
Ruth..... 6, 9
Richard..... 6, 9
Verlinda Beall..... 21

INDEX (CONTINUED)

Nicholson..... Page

Margaret..... 18

Nixon.....

Phoebe..... 22

Salrin.....

Dorothy Deneen Blow..... 22
Edw. H..... 22

Smith.....

Lucy..... 17
Rachel (Hall)..... 17
Walter..... 17

Twyne.....

Elizabeth..... 11
John..... 11

Wilkinson

Rebecca..... 17-19
William (Reverend)..... 18

.....

WILLIAM GALLOP OF SCITUATE, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

by

Louise E. Gallup

Chicago Chapter, N. S. D. A. R.

Mrs. Harold I. Meyer, Regent

Genealogical Records Committee

Rose Anne Howe, Chairman

Leora Margaret Lord, Vice-Chairman

WILLIAM GALLOP OF SCITUATE, REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIER

by

Louise E. Gallup

PREFACE

After the death of my father, John Newton Gallup, I turned to genealogy. I had a vivid recollection of the stories my grandfather told me about his ancestry, and remembered how thrilled I was to learn that our family had been in this country since 1630, when John Gallop arrived from Plymouth, England.

He told me about the Hale family too, since my grandmother was the daughter of William Hale, whose ancestors also settled in Boston at an early date. It fascinated me to learn that descendants of these families met and were married in Pottawattamie County, Iowa, 240 years after the arrival of John Gallop in America.

It started with the arrival of my great-grandfather, John Gallup, at Kanesville, now Council Bluffs, Iowa, during the winter of 1850-51, though it was not until 1866 that he bought the land where he built his home, near the present town of Hancock, Iowa.

William Hale's brother-in-law, Thomas Preston Davis, settled at New Town, Pottawattamie County, Iowa in 1853 and William Hale followed with his family about 1866. It was at New Town that Elijah Allen Gallup and Elizabeth Margaret Hale (my grandparents) were married on January 5, 1870, just three days before her fifteenth birthday. By 1880 New Town had ceased to exist, but the Iowa State Gazetteer of 1865 shows New Town, a small village on the Nishnabotna River, 35 miles northeast of Council Bluffs, population 220.

My grandfather told me that Gallup, New Mexico was named after a relative who visited the family at Hancock when my father was a child. He also told me of the circular received by his father before his death in 1893 from a man who was writing a history of the Gallup family, but stated that his father did not subscribe for a copy.

My uncle has the circular received by my great-grandfather John Gallup, so I consulted John D. Gallup's "The Genealogical History of the Gallup Family," published in 1893. It was quite surprising to me to find that our family is not listed in this book.

I did find the family of David Leeds Gallup, who was born in Connecticut, December 19, 1842, and is of the ninth generation from John of Boston. He was popularly known as "The Grand Old Man of the Santa Fe Railroad", and the town

ii

of Gallup, New Mexico was named for him. In 1880, when the town was a construction camp, David Gallup was paymaster. In 1887 he was in St. Louis as Secretary and Treasurer and was named Special Agent. In 1911 he went to New York as assistant to the Chairman of the Board and soon after he became Comptroller.

This brought me to the conclusion that I had no alternative but to take our family history, and starting with my father, verify all of the information in the hope that I would finish with John Gallop of Boston. So far I have only succeeded in tracing our family back to William of Scituate, R. I.

I started with the little family history written by my grandmother in 1904 for my Uncle Bert and the one written by her for my Aunt Myrtle in 1909. She took the dates of birth, marriage and death from the Hale and Gallup family Bibles.

Pearl Dilley Brewer of Jackson, Michigan, also gave me data from the Bibles of her grandmother, Harriette Gallop Dilley (William, Nathaniel and William Gallop of Scituate), and her great-grandmother, Lusena Gallop Dilley (John, Nathaniel and William Gallop of Scituate).

My grandfather, William, 1847-1926, was less than two when his father left New York State, so he could not have many memories of his grandfather, John Gallop, 1784-1863, and his great grandfather Nathaniel, 1760-1843, died before he was born. So it is natural that he did not have much detail about the family in Middlefield, and in Stephentown, New York, and Pownal, Vermont.

We have Nathaniel's statement in 1837 that he served in the Revolution in Scituate, R. I. and Pownal, Vermont, and shortly after the War moved to Stephentown, N. Y. and then to Middlefield, and in 1811 to Hounsfield, N. Y.

This would seem to indicate that Nathaniel left Pownal after 1785. The 1850 census records for his sons John and William give their birthplace as Vermont. William was born April 12, 1780, which would seem to mean that Nathaniel did not leave Pownal until 1780. Again, Nathaniel refers to Stephentown, rather than Petersburgh. On March 29, 1793 he signed a lease in Petersburgh, which was taken from Stephentown in 1791, so he probably arrived there prior to the time it was set off.

Nathaniel's father, William, sold his property in Pownal in 1782, and the family probably left Pownal about the same time, William going to Pennsylvania and Nathaniel to Stephentown.

iii

The "History of Otsego County, New York", 1740-1878, states that the first settlement in the town of Westford, originally part of the old town of Canajoharie, was in 1790 founded by settlers from Vermont, and that William Gallop was one of those early settlers and was elected Town Clerk at the first town meeting in 1808.

It further states that Nathaniel Gallop was an early settler of Middlefield and was elected an overseer of highways at the first town meeting in 1797, and that Middlefield was settled by settlers from Pownal.

Middlefield and Westford were originally part of the old town of Canajoharie, Montgomery County. The name was changed to Cherry Valley in 1791 and in 1797 the towns of Middlefield and Worcester were set off from Cherry Valley. In 1808 the town of Westford was set off from Worcester.

In my travels backward, I must stop at Middlefield, 1794-1811, Stephentown, 1790-1794, Pownal, 1779-1790 and return to Scituate, where we find Joseph and William Gallop conveying land located near the towns of Sterling and Voluntown, Conn., part of the same parcel in 1758 and 1777. They both sold their property in Scituate in 1779 prior to leaving for Vermont.

Is the parcel of land in Connecticut the land that Richard Gallop bought in 1726 nad conveyed to his son Benjamin in 1739, who in 1742 quit-claimed it to his brother Joseph of Scituate? Richard "an ancient person" moved from Voluntown to Scituate, Providence Co., R. I. to live with his son Joseph in Dec. 30, 1742 (Town Records of Scituate, Bk. I, p. 89). Were Joseph and William of Scituate grandsons of Richard? And who was Richard? I am not the first Gallop to ponder this point, but I am hoping that one of us will eventually find the answer.

WILLIAM GALLOP OF SCITUATE, RHODE ISLAND

William Gallop married Hannah -------- , May 15, 1759, at Scituate, R. I., and this marriage and the births of his first eight children are recorded there. (Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, 1636-1830, Vol. 3)

The Census of the Inhabitants of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, 1774, lists William and Joseph Gallop for Scituate. William, Nathaniel and Joseph were listed in the Rhode Island Military Census of 1777, Town of Scituate. William enlisted in June, 1778, and served as Private, Capt. John Carr's Co., Col. Archibald Crary's Reg. from June 14, 1778 to March 16, 1779. (State Record Commissioner, Providence, R. I.; Arnold's Vital Records of R. I., Vol. 12, p. 186; Cowell's Spirit of '76, p. 103)

From the Scituate land records there is the following, according to Darwin C. Gallup, Danielson, Connecticut, in a letter dated 10/12/1951:

> Joseph Gallop to Amos Herendon for 60 pounds, 15 head lots (near Towns of Sterling and Voluntown, Conn.), dated 4/8/1758.
>
> William Gallop to Thomas Potter for 270 pounds, about 90 acres, part of the above parcel, signed William and Hannah Gallop, dated 4/9/1777.

This land, about 105 acres, seems to be the land that Richard Gallop bought in 1726 and conveyed to son Benjamin in 1739, who in 1742 quit-claimed it to his brother Joseph of Scituate.

> William Gallop to John Baker for 420 pounds, farm of 60 acres, dated 1/30, 1779, signed William and Hannah Gallop.
>
> Joseph Gallop to David Brown for 484 pounds, farm of 60 acres, signed Joseph and Jemima Gallop, dated 2/26/1779.

William Gallop moved to Pownal, Vermont in 1779, where he also served in the War. Vermont Revolutionary Rolls, p. 522, lists service with Capt. Eli Noble (Capt. Noble's Co. "of Pownal") of Castleton, Col. Ebenezer Walbridge's Reg. in Nov. 1781.

There is no record of how William acquired the land, but on Jan. 9, 1789 he deeded 45 acres to Abel Mattison, yeoman of Pownal, recorded Book 3, p. 81, Pownal Land Records. The Town Clerk states there is a note in the first land record book that the records are incomplete.

CHILDREN

*2	Nathaniel, b.	9/23/1760,	Scituate,	R. I.
3	Martha	6/17/1762	"	"
4	Hannah	9/27/1764	"	"
*5	Esther	2/14/1766	"	"
*6	William	6/21/1768	"	"
7	Eber	10/14/1770	"	"
8	Zilpah	5/29/1773	"	"
*9	Job	5/27/1776	"	"
10	Joseph	7/18/1779,	Pownal,	Vermont
*11	Benjamin	8/10/1789	"	"

SECOND GENERATION

2 Nathaniel Gallop

The Certificate of the Revolutionary Service of Nathaniel Gallop, from the State Record Commissioner of R. I. states:

"Revolutionary Service of Nathaniel Gallop. Born Sept. 23, 1760, Scituate, R. I., Private Capt. Stephen Sheldon's Co. Col. Olney's Reg., R. I. Militia, Mar. 1777; May 1778 drafted as Private from Scituate, R. I. in Capt. Jonathan Wilbur's Co., Col. Olney's Reg., discharged June 1778; removed to Pownal, Bennington Co., Vt., Oct. 1779, and volunteered to serve in Capt. Joseph Briggs' Co., Col. Samuel Robinson's Reg., Vt. Militia, went to Ft. Castleton, Vt., served 1½ months and discharged; Oct. 1780 volunteered and served in Capt. Parker's Co., Col. Samuel Robinson's Reg. Vt. Militia at Ft. Castleton, 1 month, 9 days; about the last of Sept. 1781, volunteered under the same officers and served 1 month; in all served 6 months, 5 days. (Data from copy of pension statement on file at Pension Office, Washington, D. C.)"

Nathaniel married Anna York (1/25/1766-4/17/1842) c. 1783. In 1837 he wrote that he served in the Revolution at Pownel and Scituate, moving to Stephentown, N. Y. after the Revolution and then to Middlefield, and in 1811 to Newstead (taken from Clarence, 1831).

According to the History of 17 Towns of Rensselaer Co., there were disputes between New York and Vermont regarding the boundaries, and many bloody battles between 1781 and 1790. Stephentown was formed from Rensselaerwych, Mar. 29, 1784, and in 1791 the Town of Petersburgh was taken off.

The New York State Library has the original lease of Stephen Van Rensselaer to Nathaniel Gallop for 75 acres of land in the Town of Petersburgh, dated March 29, 1793.

Nathaniel was elected an overseer of highways at the first town meeting of Middlefield, Otsego County, held in April 1797. (History of Otsego County, N. Y., 1740-1878) He is

listed in the 1800 and 1810 Census for Middlefield.

In the 1800 census, Nathaniel, age 40 (b. 1760) is shown as the head of a family consisting of male and female 26 to 45, female over 45, female 16 to 26, female and 2 males 10 to 16, and 3 males and female under 10. The female over 45 might be his mother, Hannah.

His brother Job, age 24 (b. 5/27/1776), is shown as head of family consisting of make and female 16 to 26 and female under 10.

His brother William, age 32 (6/21/1768), is shown as head of family consisting of male and female 26 to 45, female 16 to 26, 2 males and female 10 to 16, and 2 females under 10.

In the 1810 census, Nathaniel, age 50, is shown as the head of family consisting of male over 45, female 26 to 45, male and female 16 to 26, male and female 10 to 16, and 2 males and 2 females under 10. His daughter Polly was evidently married to Harmon Wiser in 1810, and his son John was married and listed separately.

His brother Job, age 34, is listed as head of family consisting of make and female 26 to 45, female 10 to 16, 2 females under 10, and female over 45. (see Job Gallop, #9) He died late 1817 or early 1818, leaving 4 daughters, 3 of whom were under 21.

There is also a B. Gallop listed as head of family consisting of male 26 to 45, male and female 16 to 26, and 2 males and 2 females under 10. It is not known whether this is William of "Bill", age 42. Nathaniel's brother Benjamin (8/10/1789) was but 21 in 1810 and his brother Joseph (7/18/1779) was 31.

Nathaniel appeared in the Clarence, N. Y. records as early as 1811, when he was elected Pathmaster, and he was active in the town's affairs up until his death in 1843.

War was declared on June 18, 1812. Historians say that during the war on this frontier, every able-bodied man in the Town of Clarence was at the front along Lake Erie and the Niagara River. The famous victory of Perry's fleet on Lake Erie in October, 1813, gave the United States control of the entire Lake Erie region.

We know that Nathaniel and John fought in this war, and doubtless his sons Joseph, William and Asa also fought. Hiram and Gardner were but 12 and 8 in 1812.

On Dec. 30, 1817, Nathaniel purchased 120 acres from Wilhelm Willink (Liber 5, p. 39), described as Lot 9, Sec. 30,

4

Township 12, 5th Range, Niagara County, N. Y. This property, located on the southeast corner of Howe and Townline Roads, in the Town of Newstead, N. Y., is now owned by Milford Wesp.

In the 1820 census, Nathaniel is shown at Clarence as head of a family consisting of male and female over 45, male 26 to 45, male 16 to 26, 3 females and a male 10 to 16. Polly and Harmon Wiser evidently remained in Middlefield, N. Y., since he is not found in the 1820 census or the early Clarence record. Hannah and Martha are listed with husbands Richard Crego and Moses Nash. John, Joseph, William and Asa are listed separately as heads of families.

In the 1830 census, Nathaniel and son Joseph are listed for the town of Clarence. His sons Gardner and John are listed for the Town of Erie (taken from Clarence in 1823, changed to Newstead in 1831), and sons Hiram and Asa are listed in a town the searcher could not read, also Erie County.

Although Nathaniel's son William seemingly did not appear in the 1830 census for Erie County, the Clarence records indicate that he was an overseer of highways in 1832, 1833 and 1834.

At the time of the 1840 census, Nathaniel and sons John, Asa and Hiram were living in Clarence and environs. Joseph left shortly after the 1830 census, probably going first to Ohio and later to Michigan. William and Gardner and their sister Martha Crego, moved to Jackson County, Michigan in 1835.

Nathaniel's daughter Hannah, who married Moses Nash, remained in Clarence until her death in 1845. His daughter Diademia (b. 1807), who married Winslow Cole, died in 1832, and Caroline (b. 1809), who married Joshua Danser, died in Clarence in 1877.

Anna (York) died April 17, 1842 and Nathaniel died Oct. 19, 1843, and they are both buried in the Beeman Cemetery, Salt Road, Clarence, N. Y. The family used the spelling "Gallap" when the monument was erected. It contains the following inscriptions:

"Asa Gallap, b. Jan. 25, 1794; d. Sept. 5, 1881
Laura, wife of Asa Gallap, b. Sept. 5, 1798; d. Mar. 28, 1834
Jane Johnson, wife of Asa Gallap, b. Sept. 5, 1797; d. Feb. 5, 1876
Ira Gallap, b. Jan. 15, 1818; d. Oct. 15, 1847
Nathaniel Gallap, b. Oct. 19, 1760; d. Oct. 19, 1843 (b. 9/23/1760)
Anna, wife of Nathaniel Gallap, b. Jan. 25, 1766; d. Apr. 17, 1842
George Gallap, b. Jan. 26, 1820; d. Dec. 6, 1896
Harish L., his wife, b. Feb. 11, 1819; d. Apr. 7, 1901

The graves of Nathaniel and Anna, found to the right of the monument, only contain their first names, on top of the small stones. When I was in Clarence, July 1953, I found an American Flag on Nathaniel's grave, and the Town Historian informed me this was placed there locally because he is a Veteran of the War of 1812 and the Revolution. The balance of the graves are to the left of the monument.

The grave of Diadamia, daughter of Nathaniel and wife of Winslow Cole, who died July 25, 1832, age 25 years, 7 months, and grave of daughter Hannah, wife of Moses Nash, who died July 8, 1845, age 56 years, 11 months and 23 days, were also found in the cemetery. Also, the grave of daughter Caroline, wife of Joshua Danser, b. Feb. 13, 1809, d. Mar. 31, 1877, as well as graves of other members of the Gallop family and their spouses.

Male descendants of Nathaniel remained in Clarence for about 100 years. Town records refer to Nathaniel as Squire Gallop. His son John left for Jackson County, Michigan in 1849 and his son Hiram moved to Jackson County about 1859. Of Nathaniel's sons, only Asa, who died in 1881, remained. Asa's son George lived in Clarence until his death 12/6/1896, when his property went to his nephew, George Oscar Gallop (James, Asa, Nathaniel), under his will dated 11/22/1893. His nephew moved to Clarence from Branch County, Michigan and lived in the old Gallop house on Howe Road until 1903, when he sold it to Louis Nellenberg. This land was acquired 10/16/1837 by Asa Gallop from William Willink and is described as part of Lot 1 and 3, T12, R 6 and part of Lot 2, T 12, R 6, 50 acres, Howe Road. It is now owned by the William Young family.

*12 Polly, b. a. 1785
*13 John 10/2/1785
*14 Joseph, b. a. 1787
*15 Hannah 8/16/1788
*16 William 4/12/1790
*17 Asa 1/25/1794, Petersburgh, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.
*18 Martha, 1795
*19 Hiram, 1800, Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y.
*20 Gardner J. 5/25/1802 " "
*21 Diadamia, July 1807 " "
*22 Caroline, 2/13/1809 " "

5. Esther Gallop (William), 2/14/1766, m. Jacob Cummins, June 6, 1784, Pownal, Vt., where the marriage and birth of one child is recorded. Jacob listed 1800 Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., male and female 26 to 45, 3 females and 1 male 10 to 16, and 5 females and 1 male under 10. The Cummins family was also prominent in Clarence, N. Y. ((Spelling Cummins and Cummings)

23 --------- Cummins, b. a. 1785, Pownal, Vt.

6

6. William Gallop (William), 6/21/1768, is listed 1800 Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., male and female 26 to 45, female 16 to 26, 2 males and female 10 to 16 and 2 females under 10. Possibly he is "B. Gallop" listed 1810, head of family consisting of male 26 to 45, male and female 16 to 26, and 2 males and 2 females under 10. No further data.

9. Job Gallop (William), 5/27/1776, is listed 1800 Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., male and female 16 to 26, and female under 10. Also, 1810 census, male and female 26 to 45, female over 45, female 10 to 16, and 2 females under 10. Otsego Co. Surrogate's Office has will of Job, admitted to probate Mar. 5, 1818, resident of Burlington, naming daughters Amy Bruce, Sophia Sally Gallop, Hannah Gallop and Esther Gallop, the latter three being under 21 in 1818. Benjamin Gallop of Town of Otsego named an executor.

24	Amy, b.	1794-1800; m. -------- Bruce
25	Sophia Sally	1801-09
26	Hannah	1801-09
27	Esther	1811-18

11. Benjamin Gallop (William), 8/10/1789, Pownal, Vt., was named executor of his brother Job's will. Listed 1830 census, Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y., male and female 40 to 50, male and female 10 to 16, male and 2 females 5 to 10, male under 5, and female 70 to 80.

THIRD GENERATION

12. Polly Gallop (Nathaniel, William), b. a. 1783, would be 27 in 1810 when her father moved from Middlefield to Clarence, N. Y., and probably married at Middlefield. The 1800 census for Milford, Otsego Co., lists a Hermon Wiser, male and female 26 to 45, female 16 to 26, and 1 male and 2 females under 10. This male could very well be Harmon Wiser, who married Polly. The name Wiser does not appear in the early Clarence records and Harmon Wiser is not listed in the 1820 census for Clarence. The petition for administration of her father's estate, filed Apr. 2, 1850, states that she was living in Pennsylvania at that time.

13. John Gallop (Nathaniel, William), b. Oct. 1, 1785, was probably born at Stephentown, N. Y., where his father Nathaniel moved from Pownal, Vt. after the Revolution. Although his birthplace is given as Vermont in the 1850 census, it must be remembered that there were bloody battles over boundaries by New York and Vermont, lasting from before 1781 to 1790, during which time many records were destroyed.

John married Polly Close (b. Ohio) in 1806 and they are listed in the 1810 census for Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., where John's father moved before 1797.

7

The Clarence, N. Y. records indicate that he was elected Pathmaster at the town meeting held in Apr. 1812. He served in the War of 1812 and "New York Militia and Volunteers, War of 1812", compiled by Wm. Van Marter, Lyons, N. Y., 1858, indicates his number was 1462.

Polly died in 1825 and John married Nancy -------- (b. 1787, d. 12/24/1852 ae. 65), some time thereafter. He is listed in the 1830 census of the Town of Erie (taken from Clarence 1823, changed to Newstead 1831)

July 4, 1832 he bought Lot 6, T 12, R 5, Tonwanta Reservation, Erie Co., N. Y., from Lauchlin Cattana, consisting of 98 and 16/100 acres.

In 1840 he is again shown in the census record for Newstead. In 1849 he moved to Jackson Co., Mich., and on May 2, 1850, "John Gallop of Newstead, Erie County, State of New York" purchased from Thomas Galusha and Ruth his wife of Columbia, Jackson County, Michigan, the following described property: N½ of Sec. 11, T 4, S. of R 1 East, containing 160 acres and W½ of SW¼ of Sec. 2, T 4, S. of R 1 East, containing 80 acres, etc. He died intestate and this property was inherited by his seven children, in equal shares. Title later passed 3/7 to Edwin Gallop, a son, and 4/7 to William Dilley, the husband of Lusena (Hunt) Dilley, his daughter; who married first a man anmed Hunt and second William Dilley. (Estate probated Jackson, Michigan, Probate Court File 406)

John was listed in the 1850 census, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich. with his second wife, Nancy, his daughter Alvira and grandson, Reuben Hunt.

The State of Michigan informs me that their manuscript records of Veterans of the War of 1812 Buried in Michigan, contains the following entry:

> "John Gallup. Jackson Co. Native of Vt. d. Mar. 2, 1853, ae. 67-5-0. Nancy wife, d. Dec. 24, 1852, ae. 65. Both buried Napoleon Cem. Son, Eliel, b. Mar. 28, 1821, Erie Co., N. Y. Dau. Lucena b. Oct. 10, 1808, Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., d. Mar. 9, 1895, Jackson. After his death in 1853 his dau. Lucena and husband and family moved from Akron, Erie Co., N. Y. in Apr. 1854 to the farm formerly owned by her father."

It will be recalled that John's brothers Gardner J. and William Gallop, with John, Henry and Richard Crego (husband of John's sister, Martha), located farms on Sec. 10 to 14, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich., in 1835

8

CHILDREN

*28 Joel, b.1807, Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y.
*29 Lusena 10/10/1808 " "
*30 John, Jr., 3/25/1811 " "
31 Alvira 1815, Clarence, N. Y., spinster
*32 Filida 1816 "
*33 Eliel 8/26/1821 "
*34 Edwin 1825 "

14. Joseph Gallop (Nathaniel, William), b. a. 1787, m. Betsy --------- a. 1825. Listed in Clarence 1820 census, single. Listed 1830, male 40 to 50 (1780-90), female 20 to 30 and male and female under 5.

May 22, 1830, Joseph and wife Betsy conveyed their interest in the Nathaniel Gallop property acquired from Wilhelm Willink 12/30/1817. This is the present Milford Wesp property, located at the southeast corner of Howe and Townline Roads, Newstead, N. Y.

The petition for administration of Nathaniel's estate, dated Apr. 2, 1850, filed by his son Hiram, states Joseph is living in Michigan at that time.

E. H. Oversmith (Josephine, Joseph, Nathaniel, William), wrote to Geo. Oscar Gallap (James, Asa, Nathaniel, William) stating that his mother was Josephine Gallap, youngest dau. of Joseph, and requested information regarding the family of Nathaniel and Anna Gallop in Erie County. The complete date was not written, but it was shown as June 28, 19--, so was perhaps written in 1919, and was from Buffalo, N. Y. to Mr. Gallap at Coldwater, Michigan.

35 Martha, b. a. 1826
36 Nathaniel, a. 1828
*37 Brinton or Breton, b. 1830 (Ohio ?)
38 Amey
39 Sarah
40 Benjamin E.
*41 Josephine

15. Hannah Gallop (Nathaniel, William), 8/16/1788, m. Moses Nash (1780-9/12/1851). They were probably married at Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., since Hannah was 22 and Moses 30 in 1810 and the 1820 census, Clarence, N. Y., discloses they had the following family: male and female 26 to 45, female 16 to 26, female and male 10 to 16, 1 male and 5 females under 10. Moses appears in the Clarence records as early as 1812. Hannah died 7/8/1845 and is buried in Beeman Cemetery, Clarence. Names of children unknown except the two listed below, buried in Beeman Cemetery.

42 Ottila, d. 12/2/1842, ae. 25 years, 14 days
43 Harriet L., d. 183- (illiegible), ae. 4 y, 6 m.

9

16. William Gallop (Nathaniel, William), 4/12/1790, m. Lucy Welch (b. 2/21/1795) at Clarence, N. Y. Aug. 8, 1812. Lucy's father, Byron Welch, is probably the B. Welch listed 1810 census, Pittsfield, Otsego Co., N. Y.

William moved from Middlefield to Clarence late in 1810, and the following appears in the Clarence road records: "Howe Road - Beginning near Wm. Gallop's house a little west and running west 10 degrees, north 44 chains till it intersects the north and south road leading by David Knettle's land, road to be 4 rods wide. 29 Dec. 1810." The last time his name appears in the town records is in 1834, when he was elected an overseer of highways from District #31.

In 1835 William and Gardner located farms on Sec. 13 and 14, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich and on Oct. 16, 1835, Samuel Kutz and wife Margaret conveyed the following described property in Napoleon to "William Gallop of Napoleon" NW¼ of NE¼ of Sec. 14, T 4 S. R 1 E., containing 40 acres. March 18, 1837, William received a land grant or patent from the U. S. Government conveying E½ of NW¼ of Sec. 14, T 4 S. of R 1 E. (Certificate #5803)

John, Henry and Richard Crego located farms on Sec. 10, 11 and 12. Richard was the husband of William's sister, Martha, and the Crego family were early settlers of Clarence, N. Y., all appearing in the Clarence records at an early date.

At the first town meeting of Columbia, Apr. 16, 1839, William, Jr. was named Town Collector. William Sr. is listed Columbia Tp. for 1840 and 1850 census, and in 1860 his widow Lucy is listed with his son George. The data below is taken from Lucy (Welch) Gallop's Bible by Pearl Dilley Brewer, granddaughter of Harriet Eliza, #53.

44	Alvina, b.	7/16/1814	at Clarence, N. Y.	
*45	Alva	9/29/1815	"	d. 6/12/1848
46	William	2/16/1818	"	3/17/1847
47	Jane	1/25/1821	"	1/17/1852
*48	Warren	2/25/1822	"	
*49	George	3/5/1826	"	1896, Napoleon
50	Hiram Deforest,	4/2/1827	"	4/18/1845
51	Walter	4/29/1829	"	Apr. 1840
52	Lafayette Washington,	5/6/1832	"	11/17/1833
*53	Harriette Eliza,	11/25/1838,	Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich.	
54	Fidelia	1846	"	

17. Asa Gallop (Nathaniel, William), 1/25/1794, Petersburgh, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., was a lad of about 16 when his father left Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y. for Clarence. He married at Clarence about 1815 Laura Pond (9/5/

10

1798-3/28/1834), and 2d Jane Johnson (9/5/1797-2/5/1876) The Pond and Johnson families were early settlers of Clarence, appearing in the records as early as 1811 and 1813. Asa's cattle mark, acquired 5/31/1820, was the crop of the right ear and a hole through each. He was an overseer of highways in 1820 and in 1836 and 1837 he was a commissioner of highways. He was also overseer of highways in later years.

In Asa's will, dated 1/29/1878, witnessed by John Harrison and William Widder at Clarence, he named his son Albert as sole executor, and distributed his property among his children. He died 9/5/1881 and the Petition for Probate of Will, dated 10/4/1881, lists the names and addresses of all his children except Ira, who died in 1847. Asa and his first and second wife are buried in the family plot in Beeman Cemetery, Clarence.

*55	Charles M.	1816	Clarence, N. Y.	
56	Ira	1/15/1818	"	d. 10/15/1847
*57	George	1/26/1820	"	
*58	James	12/14/1821	"	
*59	Mary	1823	"	
*60	Albert	1825	"	
*61	Susan	1827	"	

18. Martha Gallop (Nathaniel, William), 1795, was 15 when her father moved from Middlefield to Clarence. About 1815 she married Richard Crego (1789-1860/70), whose family were early Clarence settlers. Richard listed 1820 census, male 26 to 45, female 16 to 26, and 3 males under 10. They moved to Sec. 12, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich. with his brother John and Henry and her brothers William and Gardner, who located farms close by, in 1835. Martha died between 1850 and 1860. Richard is listed 1850 and 1860 census, Columbia Tp.

*62 William S. Crego, b. 4/26/1816
*63 Richard Crego, 1819
64 John Crego
65 Erastus Crego
66 Henry J. Crego, 1825 (listed 1850 Liberty Tp. with Gallop family)
67 Hiram Crego, 1829 (listed 1850 Columbia Tp. with father)
*68 Chauncy Crego, 8/2/1831, Clarence, N. Y. (listed 1850 with father)
69 Filenanda Crego, 1833, Clarence (listed 1850 with father)
70 Zaidee, 1841, Mich., (listed 1860 with father, Columbia Tp.)

19. Hiram Gallop (Nathaniel, William, b. 1800, was about 10 when his father moved from Middlefield to Clarence, N. Y. On May 24, 1824, Nathaniel conveyed to Hiram and Gard-

ner J. Gallop, 50 acres of the 120 acquired by him in 1817 previously described. Hiram was undoubtedly living on this property when he was listed in the 1830 census, male 20 to 25, male 15 to 20, female 10 to 15, and male and female under 5. Perhaps he was a widower with a boy and girl under 5, one of whom is Chloe and the other Phinando. He married Eliza --------- (Sept. 1802-10/12/1849) and after her death married Eleanor --------- (b. 1814, Erie Co., N. Y.)

Hiram purchased Parcels C and D from Wilhelm Willink 12/4/1836, next to Parcels A and B, purchased by his brother Asa 10/16/1837, all now the William Young property on Howe Road, Clarence (Part of Lot 1 and 3, R 6, T 12, and Part of Lot 2, T 12, R 6).

He is listed 1840 census, Newstead, with wife Eliza, female 10 to 15, male and female 5 to 10, and 2 females under 5. On April 2, 1850 he filed a petition for administration of his father's estate in Clarence.

Hiram and Eleanor were listed in the 1855 census of New York, residence Newstead, and birthplace Otsego County. They are shown with children Minerva, Herman and Levi, all born in Erie County. Hiram is shown in the 1860 census, Napoleon Tp., Jackson Co., Mich. with Ellen 25, Abby 4, Fayette 1, Ellis 20, Phebe 22 and Hiram Danser 10, who was the son of Hiram's deceased daughter Chloe. All were born in New York except Ellis and Fayette. Hiram and Eleanor evidently left Newstead shortly after they conveyed Parcles C and D, purchased in 1836, on April 1, 1856.

*71 Chloe, b. 1828, Newstead, N. Y.
72 Phinando C., 12/31/1829, d. 2/1/1834, ae. 5 y., 2 m., buried Beeman Cem.
*73 Milo, b. 3/9/1823
74 Ellen, b. 1835
75 Anne about 1837, d. 9/10/1845, buried Beeman Cem.
76 Minerva, b. 1838 (was this the Phebe 22, listed 1860 ?)
77 Herman, b. 1848, Newstead
78 Levi A., b. 1853, d. 3/28/1859, buried Napoleon,
79 Abby, b. 1856, Newstead
80 Fayette, b. 1859, Napoleon, Mich. (male)

20. Gardner J. Gallop (Nathaniel, William), May 28, 1802, was but a child of 8 when his father moved from Middlefield, N. Y. to Clarence. He married Polly S. Russell (11/8/1805-2/13/1891) about 1825. Her family were early settlers of Clarnece. Gardner and Hiram received 50 acres of land from their father in 1824, as noted above. He is listed 1830 census, Town of Erie, Erie Co. (taken from Clarence 1823, changed to Newstead 1831), male and female 20 to 30 and male and female under 5.

In 1835 Gardner moved with his brother William and John,

Henry and Richard Crego families to Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich. When the Methodist Episcopal Church of Napoleon was built in 1845, Gardner was one of the trustees. He died 11/17/1846 and is buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Napoleon, Michigan, where Polly is also buried. Polly is listed in Columbia Tp., 1850 census, and Gardner is listed 1840. Names of first 2 children, under 5 in 1830, unknown.

81 Nathaniel, b. 1831, Newstead, N. Y.
82 Diadama 1833 "
*83 Harlow 1835, Jackson Co., Mich.
84 Louise 1839 "
85 Anna 1841 "
86 Anson 1843 "

21. Diadamia Gallop (Nathaniel, William), July 1807, was but 3 when her father moved from Middlefield to Clarence, N. Y. She married Winslow Cole, who first appears in the Clarence records in 1815. A Samuel Cole appears in the records in 1809 and Peleg Cole appears in 1814. Winslow Cole is probably the son of Peleg Cole, who is listed in the 1800 census for Pittsfield, Otsego Co., male over 45, female 26 to 45, female 16 to 26, female 10 to 16 and male under 10. Diadamia died 7/25/1832 and the petition for administration of her father's estate, filed April 2, 1850, mentions her descendants, but their names are not given.

22. Caroline Gallop (Nathaniel, William), 2/13/1809, was about a year old when her father moved from Middlefield to Clarence, N. Y. She married Joshua Danser (1797-1881) about 1828. The Danser family were early settlers of Clarence, George Danser appearing in the records as early as 11/20/1810, and Jacob in 1819, though Joshua's name does not seem to appear until much later. Joshua is listed in 1850 census, Clarence. Caroline died 3/31/1877 and is buried in Beeman Cemetery.

87 Lorenzo Danser, b. 1829
88 Antonette Danser 1832
*89 Joshua Danser 1833
90 Philander Cortes Danser, 6/26/1835-9/10/1858
91 Caroline Danser, 8/2/1836-4/9/1840
92 Harriet C. Danser 1840
93 Martha E. Danser, 9/3/1842-8/29/1850

FOURTH GENERATION

28. Joel Gallop (John, Nathaniel, William), 1807, Middlefield, N. Y., m. Sarah ---------, probably 1828, and is listed 1830 census, Town of Erie (taken from Clarence in 1823, changed to Newstead 1831), N. Y., male and female 20 to 30 and 2 males under 10. Listed 1850 census, Amherst, N. Y.

13

94 Amanda, b. 1836
95 Oscar 1838 (living in Moses Stoddart family
*96 Laura J. 1843
97 Helen 1845

29. Lusena Gallop (John, Nathaniel, William), 10/10/1808, Middlefield, N. Y., was a small child when her father moved to Clarence, N. Y. About 1828/9 she married (?) William Hun t, and in 1837 (2) William Dilley.

William Dilley, 9/28/1814, was the brother of Henrietta Dilley, 6/18/1817, who married John Gallop #39, the brother of Lusena. The History of Jackson County, 1881, states that William, born Newstead, was the son of Strennahan and Anor Dilley, and that his father died when he was a small boy in New York State and his mother afterward married Cole Quithell.

Our family tradition is that William and Henrietta's father sailed from Buffalo and was lost at sea when Henrietta was a very small child. My grandmother's records show that Anor married 2d Cole Quithell, a widower, with sons John and Richard, and Cole and Anor had daughters Susan and Eunice, who married Charles Stoddart. "Cole Quifle" is listed in the 1820 census, Clarence, male over 45, female 26 to 45 (1775-1794), male 10 to 16, 3 males and 1 female under 10. "Coal Quithil" is listed in the 1830 census for the Town of Erie, male 60 to 70 (1760-1770), female 40 to 50 (1780-1790), male 15 to 20, male 10 to 15, male and female 5 to 10, and 2 females under 5.

The parents of William and Henrietta came from Luzerne Co., Pa. and were evidently living in Clarence in 1814, when Dolph and Abraham Voke were listed as overseers of highways. John Dolph (1781-6/30/1831) was the husband of Anor's sister, Sarah (1784-2/11/1861), and they are both buried in the old abandoned cemetery at Newstead, next to Abraham Voak (1763-12/18/1849). Abraham Voke is of Anor and Sarah's mother's family, she being Polly Voke or Voak, who married Richard Dilley, Jr., whose father moved to Luzerne County from New Jersey shortly after the Revolution. Richard, Sr. died in 1799 and Richard, Jr. died before 1839. Anor married a cousin, the son of John Dilley, brother of Richard, Jr. This uncle of Anor evidently changed the spelling of the name to Diller, since John Diller appears in the Clarence records in 1816, but the name Dilley does not appear in the early records.

After the death of Lusena's father in 1853, they moved from Akron, N. Y. to Napoleon, Michigan in April, 1854 to the farm formerly owned by her father William, acquiring 4/7 of this farm. William and Lusena are listed 1860 census, Napoleon, with Alvira Gallop, Lusena's spinster sister included. In 1870 Lusena united with the Baptist Church in

Napoleon, of which she remained a member until her death. William died 12/29/1886 and willed the farm to his son, William Jr. and daughter Fidelia Knight, 80 acres going to each. William Jr. #94 and wife Harriet #53 went to live on the farm after his father's death. Lusena lived with William Dilley, Jr. until his death 9/19/1894, when she went to live with her daughter, Delia A. Knight of Battle Creek, Michigan. Lusena died March 9, 1895 at the home of her gradnson, Clarence M. Dilley, 308 Van Buren St., Jackson, Mich. Ira Hunt, her eldest son, and Delia A. Knight of Battle Creek survived her.

Some time after the death of William Dilley, Jr. in 1894, his widow sold the Dilley farm to Charles Wainwright. Later Mr. Wainwright sold the lake frontage to the Boy Scouts of Toledo, Ohio, retaining a live lease of the house. The Dilley farm was located three miles west of Napoleon.

98	Ira Hunt, b.	12/29/1829, Clarence, N. Y., d. after 1895, Grand Rapids
99	Reuben Hunt	1/16/1832, Clarence, d. bef. 1895 Dowagiac, Mich.
*100	William Dilley, Jr.,	12/29/1837, Newstead, N. Y.
101	Polly Ann Dilley,	1842 "
102	Lusena A.	1846, d. 9/15/1847, Akron, N.Y.
*103	Fidelia A. Dilley	1847
104	Eliza G. Dilley	1851, d. 2/21/1852, Akron, N.Y.

30. John, Jr. was born in Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y., Mar. 25, 1811 and was taken by his father to Clarence, Erie Co., N. Y. in 1812. They lived in that part of the town called Erie from 1823 to 1831 and changed to Newstead the latter year.

On Feb. 25, 1836 he married Henrietta Dilley at Newstead. The 1840 census for Newstead shows him and his wife, 20 to 30, with two sons under 5. He went from Newstead to St. Joseph, Missouri, where he is shown in the 1850 census for Washington Tp., Buchanan Co., Missouri. This census indicates that their youngest and sixth child, Polly, who died in Council Bluffs in 1851, was born in Missouri, and was two years old at the time the census was taken. He took his family to Kanesville (now Council Bluffs), Iowa, where they spent the winter of 1850-51. This village was settled by Mormons and it was perhaps here that John became interested in the Mormon religion.

He went to Salt Lake City, Utah, which was founded in 1847 by the Mormons, probably arriving there in November of 1851. On November 9th of that year, John and his son Jasper were baptized in the Mormon Church. Isaac Newton was baptized Nov. 19, and on Nov. 23, 1851, John baptized his wife, Henrietta. (Mormon Church Records) The family lived

15

in Salt Lake City about four years, after which time they returned to Iowa.

They are next shown in the 1856 Iowa census, Kane Tp., Pottawattamie Co., Vol. 60, p. 783, where the birthplace of both John and Henrietta is given as New York State.

Upon his return to Pottawattamie Co., John lived near Persia and Logan. About 1859 they moved to Nebraska Territory, in the vicinity of the present town of Columbus, Platte County, where they remained about a year. This makes him a Nebraska Territorial Pioneer as Nebraska was not admitted as a state until 1867.

The 1860 Iowa census, Harlan Tp., Shelby Co., lists John and Henrietta with sons Isaac Newton, George Washington and Elijah Allen. John moved to the John Hammer farm in Pottawattamie County in 1863. In February, 1866, he bought the property described as NE¼ of Sec. 18, T 76, R 39, from Pottawattamie County, where he resided until his death in 1893.

The 1870 Iowa census, Knox Tp., Pottawattamie Co., lists John and Henrietta with son Elijah and his wife, Elizabeth and their grandson, William. John and Henrietta are also listed for the 1885 Iowa Census, Valley Tp., Pottawattamie County.

Henrietta died January 1, 1890, and her tombstone in the cemetery at Hancock, Iowa reads "Henrietta, wife of J. Gallup, died January 1, 1890, aged 72 years, 6 months, 6 days." John died August 8, 1893. Their granddaughter, Mary Jesse, is also buried there, and her tombstone reads "Mary Jesse, dau. of E. A. and E. M. Gallup, died Oct. 17, 1892, aged 12 years, 1 month, 17 days." A grandson is also buried there, whose tombstone reads "Infant son of M. J. Casson, died Jan. 4, 1910, aged 4 days."

Under date of July 15, 1950, Mr. George R. Warner, Secretary of Valley Lodge #439, I. O. O. F., Hancock, Iowa, replying to an inquiry of mine regarding the graves of my great-grandparents, and my father's membership in that lodge verified the above information, and stated he interviewed several persons who remembered my great-grandfather.

During his lifetime, John Gallup was a teacher, preacher, farmer, stonemason, and builder. He was 6 ft. 1 and strong and healthy up to ten days before his death. He was putting hay with his son, Elijah and grandson, John Newton when he became overcome by the heat and died within ten days. After his death the homestead was divided into 5 parts of 8 acres each, for Jasper, Washington, Newton, Elijah and Lavantia.

*105 Jasper, b. 11/28/1836, Newstead, N.Y.
*106 Isaac Newton 8/1/ 1838
*107 Lavantia Electa, 2/18/1841
*108 George Washington, 3/12/1846
*109 Elijah Allen, 3/25/1847
110 Polly Ann, 1848, d. 1851 Iowa

31. Fidelia Gallop (John, Nathaniel, William), was born in Clarence, N.Y. in 1815. She married George Lewis (b. 1816) and they moved to Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich. with her father, where they are listed in the 1850 census.

111 Anson Lewis, b. 1841, Clarence, N.Y.
112 Eliza Lewis, 1843
113 Almira Lewis, 1845
114 Aurelia Lewis 1847
115 Helen Lewis 1850

33. Eliel Gallop (John, Nathaniel, William), 3/28/1821, Clarence, N. Y. He married Electa Jane Dolph (3/6/1824, Newstead - 2/26/1886, Brooklyn, Mich.), the daughter of John (1781-1831) and Sarah (1784-1861) Dolph, nee Dilley, of Newstead, both born Luzerne Co., Pa. Eliel remained home until he was 24, in 1845, when he commenced farming for himself. Listed 1850 Newstead Tp. (Akron), Erie Co., N. Y. Moved to Napoleon, Michigan 1865 where he purchased a farm consisting of 85 acres, Sec. 32. In politics he was an ardent supporter of the Democratic Party. After the death of his first wife, he married 2d Lois E. -------- (1842, d. 1896, Napoleon, Mich.) Eliel died June 6, 1899, Liberty Tp., intestate. His heirs were Steena Gallup, Sarah D. Moulton, Harriet E. Wellman and R. S. Gallup, a son (Probate File 5673). His children were all living in 1881 when the History of Jackson County was written.

*116 Reuben E., b. 7/15/1844, Clarence, N. Y.
117 Harriet 1847, m. -------- Wellman
118 Sarah D. 1849, m. -------- Moulton
119 Albert H. 1852, Newstead, d. bef. 1899

34. Edwin Gallop (John, Nathaniel, William), born 1825, Clarence, N. Y. Listed 1850 and 1860, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich., where his first wife, Frances A. -------- (1824-1859) died May 5, 1859. He married 2d Mary J. -------- (b. Mich. 1837). After his father's death in 1853, Edwin acquired 3/7 of his property, the other 4/7 being acquired by his brother-in-law, William Dilley.

120 Laurette, b. 1845, New York
121 John Leander, 1848 "
122 George 1853, Michigan
123 Frances 1859 "

17

37. Breton Gallap (Joseph, Nathaniel, William), born 1830, Ohio, m. Lucy -------- (b. Mich. 1832, and listed in 1860 census in Napoleon, Mich.)

124 Amy, 1852, Michigan
125 Louis, 1854 "
126 Anson, 1856 "
127 Ida, 1857 "
128 Baby boy, 1860 (listed 6/12 in 1860 census, enumerated Aug. 19)

41. Josephine Gallop (Joseph, Nathaniel, William), m. --------- Oversmith. Her son wrote to George Oscar Gallop (James, Asa, Nathaniel, William) at Coldwater, Michigan on June 28, 1919 (year not definite), asking for data on family in Clarence, N. Y. He used Buffalo Truck and Tractor Corporation letter head.

129 E. H. Oversmith

45. Alva Gallop (William, Nathaniel, William), 9/29/1815, m. Mary ---------. He died 6/12/1848 and his widow is listed 1850 census, Columbia Tp., Jachson Co., Mich.

130 Andrew, b. 1840, Michigan
131 Lafayette, 1842 " (In 1860 listed with Richard Crego, Columbia Tp.)
132 Henry, 1843 "
133 Margette 1845 "
134 Alonzo 1846 " (1875-81 Res. 141 Main St., Jackson; 1883 249 Main)
135 Thomas 1848 "

48. Warren Gallop (William, Nathaniel, William), 2/25/1822, m. Mary A. ----------, and they are listed 1860 census, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich.

136 Francis, b. 1846, Michigan

49. George Gallop (William, Nathaniel, William), 3/5/1826, m. Flora ---------, and they are listed 1860 census, Columbia Tp., with his mother Lucy, aged 67. On July 9, 1863 George W. Gallup and Flora F. his wife, and Lucy Gallup, conveyed the E½ of the NW¼ and the N½ of the NE¼ of Sec. 10, T 4 S. R 1 E., containing 160 acres according to the U. S. Survey, to Chauncey M. Crego, his cousin, the son of Martha and Richard Crego. She was the sister of William Gallop, George's father. George died in 1896.

53. Harriette Eliza Gallop (William, Nathaniel, William), 11/25/1838, Columbia Tp., Jackson Co., Mich., m. William Dilley, Jr. #100 (Lusena #29, John, Nathaniel, William) at Columbia Tp. in Nov. 1855. He died 9/19/1894 and she died 5/10/1917 in Detroit. Both are buried in Woodlawn Cemetery Jackson, Michigan.

137 Walter Dilley, b. 5/18/1857
*138 Adelbert Percy Dilley, 10/7/1859
*139 Clarence M. Dilley, 12/2/1863
*140 Effie May Dilley, 5/25/1867

55. Charles M. Gallop (Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1816, Clarence, N. Y., m. a. 1842 Olivia -------- (b. 1822, N.Y.) probably at Clarence. Moved to Michigan and listed 1850 and 1860 censuses at Bethel, Branch Co. The will of his father probated 10/4/1881, lists him as living at Coldwater on that date. Died 9/27/1892, leaving a will dated 1/8/1891; residence Batavia Tp. Petition signed by Frank, a son, lists the following sons and daughters: Leroy Gallap, Albert Gallap, Frank Gallap, Chastina Olmstead, Ellen Moore, Maryett Longhouse, Morilla Eaton, and Eva Batterson.

141 Rhoda Chastina, b. 1843, Mich., m. --------- Olmstead, living Coldwater 1896
142 Maryett (Etta) 1845, Mich., m. --------- Longhouse ,living Coldwater 1896
143 Marvin (Marion) 1847, d. bef. 1892
144 Ellen 1850, m. -------- Moon or Moore, living Coldwater 1896
145 Emma Marilla 1852, m. -------- Eaton, living Coldwater 1896
*146 Albert 1854, living Batavia, 12/15/1896
*147 Francis (Frank) 1858, " Coldwater 12/15/'96
*148 Leroy b. a. 1861, " " "
149 Eva b. a. 1863, m. -------- Balleroon or Batterson, living Coldw. 1896

57. George Gallop (Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1/26/1820, general farmer, Clarence Hollow, m. 1842 Mariah Louise Boyer (2/11/1819-4/7/1901), daughter of John and Olive Boyer. Listed 1850 census, Clarence, N. Y. He died 12/6/1896 and both he and his wife are buried in Beemen Cemetery, Clarence, N. Y. In his will dated 11/22/1893, he left all his property to his nephew George Oscar Gallap of Bethel, Branch Co., Mich., the son of his brother James, #58.

150 John Payne Gallop, b. 1840, evidently died prior to 1893.

58. James Gallop (Asa, Nathaniel, William), 12/14/1821, Clarence, N. Y., m. Engield -------- (b. 1826, N. Y.), probably at Clarence, about 1848. Listed 1850 and 1860 censuses at Bethel, Branch Co., Michigan. According to a letter written by his son, George Oscar, dated Feb. 18, 1938, James fought in the Civil War. Living Bronson, Branch Co., Mich. 10/4/1881, when his father's will was probated. Died 9/14/1890 in Mich.

151 Martha J., b. 1850, Mich., m. ---------- Wheeler, living Bronson 12/15/1896

152 Jennie Beth, b. 1858, Mich., evidently died prior to 12/15/1896
*153 George Oscar, 6/15/1861, Bethel, Mich.

59. Mary Gallop (Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1823, Clarence, N. Y., m. 1841 Elijah Boyer (b. 1821) of Amherst, N. Y. Living Alden, N. Y. 10/4/1881 according to father's will. Living Alden (P. O. Mill Grove) in 1884 with 10 children. Living in Mill Grove, Erie Co., N. Y. 12/15/1896 according to will of brother George. (over)

60. Albert Gallop (Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1825, Clarence, N. Y., m. Mary ---------- (b. 1823). Listed Venice, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he was living 10/4/1881 when his father's will was probated. He was named sole executor and returned to Clarence Oct. 15, 1881.

61. Susan Gallop (Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1827, Clarence, N. Y., m. Aretas Johnson (b. 1829), son of Thayer (b. 1805) and Polly (b. 1808) Johnson. Aretas listed 1850 Clarence, no children. Laura J. Gallop, daughter of Joel, #28, residing with them. Susan and Aretas listed N. Y. State census taken June 1, 1865 at Alden with daughter Amelia Johnson, aged 8. Susan was living Alden 10/4/1881 when her father's will was probated and died 1/1/1884. Buried Beeman Cemetery.

*154 Amelia "Minnie" Johnson, b. 1857, m. William Widder

62. William S. Crego (Martha, Nathaniel, William), 4/26/1816, Newstead, N. Y., m. Lucy ---------- (b. 1826, Pa.) about 1840 in Liberty Tp., Jackson Co., Mich. He moved to Columbia Tp., Jackson Co. in 1835 and to Liberty Tp. in 1836 where he died 1/4/1896. Listed 1850 and 1860 censuses Liberty Tp.

155 Eugene Crego, b. 1841, Mich.
156 Elizabeth Crego, 1846 "
157 Margaret Crego, 1850 "
158 Mary Crego 1852 "
159 Isadore Crego 1860 "

63. Richard J. Crego (Martha, Nathaniel, William), 1819, Newstead, N. Y., m. Mary ---------- (b. 1824, N. Y.). Listed Liberty Tp., Jackson Co., Mich., 1860. He died intestate 10/10/1872, and his heirs were the following children:

160 Franklin Crego, b. 1856, Mich.
161 Adelsa Crego 1858 "
162 Frederick Crego
163 Harrison Crego
164 Clarence Crego

71. Chloe Gallop (Hiram, Nathaniel, William), 1828, Clarence, N. Y., m. Sylivester Danser (1826-11/23/1857). She

died 5/20/1851 and in buried in Beeman Cemetery, Clarence. Sylvester is listed in 1850 census in Clarence.

165 Hiram Danser, b. 1849, Clarence, N. Y.

73. Milo Gallup (Hiram, Nathaniel, William), 5/9/1885, Clarence, N. Y., m. Eleanor Faling (1839-1871). Died Jackson, Mich. 12/26/1909.

*166 George B., b. 7/10/1859, Jackson, Mich.

83. Harlow Gallop (Gardner, Nathaniel, William), 1835, Michigan.

167 Sherman W., 1866, m. Pearl ----------, d. 2/20/1941, Napoleon, Mich.

89. Joshua Danser (Caroline, Nathaniel, William), 1833, Clarence, N. Y., m. Lucy Carter (1840-1901) and d. 1899. Both are buried in Beemen Cemetery, Clarence.

168	George L. Danser, b.	1862
169	Catherine C. Danser,	1864-1908
170	Eugene S. Danser	1865
171	Hattie J. Danser	1867, d. 1867
172	Junson S. Danser	1868
173	Alvin J. Danser	1872
174	William L. Danser	1876-1905
175	Gertrude L. Danser	1879
176	Lulu M. Danser	1886

FIFTH GENERATION

96. Laura Jennie Gallop (Joel, John, Nathaniel, William), 1842, Newstead, N. Y. Jennie went to live with Susan and Aretas Johnson and is listed with them in the 1850 census in Clarence, N. Y. Susan #61 (Asa, Nathaniel, William) was a cousin of Joel #28 (John, Nathaniel, William), so Jennie was her second cousin, or as is sometimes said, cousin once removed. Jennie m. John G. Johnson (b. 1844, N. Y.) and they were living in Michigan in 1870 and 1872. In 1876 they were living in Page Co., Iowa and were listed for Colfax Tp., Page Co., in 1885 census. Both Jennie and John died before 1895 census. The children of "Jennie Johnson, the deceased niece" of George Gallop #57 (Asa, Nathaniel, William) are listed in the table of heirs at law in the petition for probate of wills, filed 12/15/1896 in Clarence, N. Y.

177	Charles D. Johnson, b.	1870, Mich.
178	George W. Johnson	1872 "
179	Benjamin H. Johnson	1876, Page Co., Iowa
180	Gerra K. Johnson	1881 " "

100. William Dilley, Jr. (Lusena, John, Nathaniel, William), 12/29/1837, Newstead, N. Y., m. Harriette Eliza Gallup (William, Nathaniel, William). See #53 for the list of children, shown in Fourth Generation. William pursued farming until he settled in the City about 1867. He engaged in the restaurant and bakery business for some time; lived two years in Cass County; in 1872 was appointed to the police force, and in December, 1878, was promoted to the position of Chief. He was 6 feet 2 in his stocking feet.

103. Fidelia A. Dilley (Lusena, John, Nathaniel, William), b. 1847, Newstead, N. Y., m. Andrew Knight. She died about 1919, Battle Creek, Michigan.

181 Willard Knight
182 Lloyd Knight

105. Jasper Gallup (John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 11/28/1836, Newstead, N. Y., m. Sarah Wood 3/23/1859. Listed 1860 census Iowa, Union Tp., Harrison Co. Enlisted Civil War 2/27/1864 and mustered out 8/10/1865 at New Orleans, La. Listed Iowa census 1870 York Tp., Pottawattamie Co., 1885 Minden Tp., Pottawattamie Co., 1895 Valley Tp., with brother Elijah. Died Apr. 4, 1915, Iowa.

*183 Maggie, b. 1861
*184 William, 1863
*185 Grant Turner, 1865
*186 De Forest 1866
187 Nelson, 1868, d. in infancy
188 Viola 1869, d. in infancy
*189 Emma, 1871
*190 Eugene 1875
*191 Charles 1884

106. Isaac Newton Gallup (John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 8/1/1838, Newstead, N. Y., m. Mrs. Harriet P. Hewitt 11/17/1862. Listed 1870 census Council Bluffs, Iowa; 1885, 1895 and 1915 Garner Tp., Pottawattamie Co. M. 2d Zoe Patton, 1903; d. 8/9/1915, Iowa.

*192 Mary, b. 1863
193 Hattie M., 1864; m. -------- King about 1917
*194 Edwin Newton Gallup, 1873

107. Lavantia Electa Gallup (John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 2/18/1841, Newstead, N. Y., m. George Henderson, Shelby Co., Iowa, Mar. 1860. Listed Iowa census 1860 and 1870 Boomer Tp. (Neola), Pottawattamie Co. Moved to Deadwood, S. D., 1882. Later moved to New Castle, Wyo. She d. 1908 at Spearfish, S. D., while visiting there.

*195 John Henderson, 5/7/1861, Neola, Iowa
*196 Jane Henderson, 8/28/1863 "

*197 James, b. 9/25/1865, Neola, Iowa
*198 Lewis Arridale Henderson, 2/23/1868, Neola
199 William W. Henderson, 11/18/1869, Neola, d. 6/17/1887
*200 Henrietta Anne Henderson, 6/13/1871 "
*201 Julia Ella Henderson, 3/4/1875 "
202 Elmer Henderson, 9/30/1875, d. 7/4/1905, unm.
203 Hiram Oscar Henderson, 2/4/1877, d. 1877, Neola
*204 Hattie Alice Henderson, 4/9/1879, Neola

108. George Washington Gallup (John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 3/12/1848, Newstead, N. Y., m. Rhoda Stedhan, 3/12/1865. Listed Iowa 1870 census, Knox Tp., Pottawattamie Co. Moved to Deadwood, S. D. about 1882. Returned to Iowa and died 6/7/1904 at Wheeler Grove.

*205 George William, b. 1866
206 Oliver, b. 1867, moved to Bakersfield, California, where he owned a newspaper.
207 Frank E. 1869, d. in infancy
*208 Annie 1872
*209 Hattie 1875
*210 Luella 1877
*211 Kittie 1878
*212 Blanche 1882, Deadwood, S. D.
213 Clarence 1884, married and had a daughter
214 Percy 1893, m. Edith Scott, living Los Angeles

109. Elijah Allen Gallop (John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), was born in Newstead, N. Y., March 25, 1847 and taken to St. Joseph, Missouri and then to Pottawattamie County, Iowa in 1851. The family lived in Salt Lake City, Utah from November, 1851 to about 1855, when they returned to Iowa. He married Elizabeth Margaret Hale at New Town Pottawattamie Co., Jan. 5, 1870, and they are shown in the 1870 census with his parents, John and Henrietta. In 1872 they moved to their own farm, half a mile south of the Old Gallop Homestead. He moved to Avoca, Iowa in 1882 and in 1883 moved to Deadwood, South dakota. Elijah returned to Hancock for the funeral of his mother in 1891 and his family returned in March of the same year.

Elizabeth Margaret Hale was the daughter of William Henry (1826-1904) and Clarissa Anne (1826-1902) Hale. William, the son of Gilbert and Sara (Griffin) Hale, was born in England July 9, 1826. He went to Nova Scotia, Canada as a ship's captain, where he met Clarissa Anne Davis, and they were married November 27, 1851 at Cornwallis, Kings County, Nova Scotia.

Her mother, Clarissa Anne Davis, born in Maine, August 27, 1826, was the only daughter of James Valentine Davis and Mercy Anne (Bennett) Davis. She had three brothers: Denson, Thomas Freeman and Joseph. Thomas Freeman Davis moved to Iowa in 1853, and was living in New Town, Potta-

23

wattamie County in 1867 when William and Clarissa Hale moved there from Boston, where they resided from about 1860. In 1875 William and Clarissa Hale were living in Jewell County, Kansas. Shortly before 1900, they moved to Belle Fourche, South Dakota, where they were living at the time of their death.

Harry Adams (Lavina M. (Mrs. Henry T. Adams), William Hale), has the old Hale Family Bible, showing date and place of Marriage of William and Clarissa, etc.

While in Deadwood, Elijah hauled freight to Sundance, Wyoming. There were no railroads until December, 1890. He also entertained with his fiddle. After his return to Hancock he farmed, raised horses, and invented and patented the car coupler and the apple picker.

The Old Gallup Homestead and Elijah's house were but a few feet apart. The original cabin built by John was torn down, and the new house was later sold and moved to the town of Hancock. Elijah's home burned, so none of the original houses remain on the land.

He visited the Gallup, Dilley, and Day families in Michigan in the 1890's. He bought the first bath tub in Hancock from the Day Metallic Bath Tub Co., Detroit. It had a tank above, and water was heated by a kerosene affair.

In 1909 Elijah moved to Omaha, Nebraska, where they bought a home which they later sold, then building at 1801 Pratt Street, where Elizabeth died June 16, 1913. She is buried in Forest Lawn Cemetery.

In Omaha Elijah organized the Gallup Manufacturing Company, which manufactured the apple picker he invented. In 1920 and 1921 he won the "Old Fiddlers" contests in Omaha. He died April 22, 1926 and is buried Forest Lawn.

215 Henrietta May, b. 11/19/1870, d. 7/21/1871
*216 John Newton 2/10/1872
217 Bruzzy 7/16/1874, d. 11/7/1875
*218 Bertram Elijah Leroy, 5/19/1875
*219 Clarissa Myrtle 2/16/1877
*220 Maude Elizabeth 11/22/1878
221 Mary Jessie 8/31/1880, d. 10/17/1892, buried Hancock, Ia.
*222 Daisy Lucretia 4/3/ 1882
*223 Ernest Frank 10/23/1883, Deadwood, S. D.
*224 Frederick Lorenzo 8/13/1885 "
*225 Floyd Emerson Hale, 11/5/1887 "
*226 Marguerite Marie 9/30/1893, Hancock, Iowa

116. Reuben E. Gallup (Eliel, John, Nathaniel, William), 7/15/1844, Clarence, N. Y. Reuben left Napoleon for a

24

town formerly known as Devil's Run, remaining there 2 years in the capacity of bookkeeper for a lumbering firm. He married Eliza Biddlecome of Mt. Clemens, Macomb Co., Mich. 10/25/1868 and soon after moved to Summit Tp., where he lived on Section 18 until May, 1880, when he bought 80 acres of land. He is a practical teacher and followed that profession many years. In politics he is a Republican and in religious beliefs a Wesleyan Methodist. He was treasurer of the Town until 1878. He has acted as School Superintendent since the institution of the office in 1875. In 1880 he took the U. S. Census.

227 Katie, b. 9/10/1869, d. 9/25/1872
228 Edward E. 11/29/1871

137. Walter Dilley (Harriette E. Gallop, William, Nathaniel, William), 5/18/1857, was born Jackson Co., Mich., the son of Harriette (nee Gallop) and William Dilley, Jr., #100 (Lusena Gallop, John, Nathaniel, William). He died 9/19/1916.

229 Daisy Dilley, 9/10/1884, m. -------- Ayers, resides Pontiac, Mich.
230 Maude Dilley, 1889, resides California

138. Adelbert Percy Dilley (Harriette E., William, Nathaniel, William), 10/7/1859, Jackson Co., Mich. Died 5/26/1923.

231 Claude Dilley, b. 4/4/1890, lives 2004 Francis St., Jackson, Mich.
232 Florence Dilley, 7/16/1908, m. Frank J. Bennett, lives 201 N. Hagby St., Jackson

139. Clarence M. Dilley (Harriette E., William, Nathaniel, William), 12/2/1863, Napoleon, Mich., m. 2/22/1883 Columbia Tp. Clarence was six feet tall. He was a building contractor and a Knights Templar in the Masonic order. He died 11/9/1947 at Jackson and is buried in Woodland Cemetery. His widow died 6/10/1951, aged 84, at Jackson.

233 Pearl C. Dilley, m. F. E. Brewer, lives 1913 E. Ganson St., Jackson
*234 Ruth M. Dilley, m. Victor Baker, lives Lansing.

140. Effie May Dilley (Harriette E., William, Nathaniel, William), 5/25/1867, Napoleon, Mich., m. Elmer Munson Day of the Day Metallic Bath Tub Co., Detroit, the firm that sold the bath tub to Elijah Gallup, #109, in the 1890's. Lived 315 Fisher Road, Grosse Point 30, Mich., until her death in 1952.

235 Clarence E. Day, 12/26/1886, lives 636 Cadieux Road, Grosse Point
236 Blanche Day 2/25/1896, m. W. Gilmore Brownlee, lives 1094 Grayton Road, Grosse Point, Mich.

237 Arthur Day, 8/30/1906, living 1697 S. E. Philadelphia Ave., Grand Rapids

146. Albert Gallop (Charles M., Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1854, Bethel, Branch Co., Mich. He died about 1928 at Batavia, Mich.

*238 Harry

147. Frances (Frank) (Charles M., Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1858, living Coldwater, Mich., 1896.

239 Charles N. Gallop
240 Luther
241 Elsie, m. Herman D. Sanford
242 Allie

148. Leroy Gallop (Charles M., Asa, Nathaniel, William), b. a. 1861, d. Oct. 4, 1918

*243 Edith M. -------- Field
244 Blanche, m. -------- Putnam
245 George C.
246 Florence M.
247 Olive S.

153. George Oscar Gallop (James, Asa, Nathaniel, William, 6/15/1861, Bethel, Michigan, m. C. A. Nelson (b. 1862) and they had 3 children born Michigan, all living 1899 at time of birth of fourth child at Clarence, N. Y. He was living Bethel, Branch Co., Mich. 11/22/1893 according to will of George Gallop #57, his uncle, who died 12/6/1896, leaving all his property to his nephew George Oscar. Dec. 15, 1896 George Oscar filed a petition for Probate of Will at Clarence, N. Y. He lived in the old Gallop house on Howe Road, acquired by his grandfather Asa, in 1837, until 1903, when he sold it to Louis Nelkenberg. It is presently owned by the William Young family.

On June 28, 1919, E. N. Overmith, #130, of 775 W. Delevan Ave., Buffalo, N. Y., wrote to George at Coldwater, Michigan, stating his mother was Josephine Gallop #41, the youngest daughter of Joseph #14, and requested information about the family in Erie County.

George Oscar joined the Masons, Tyre Lodge #18, S. and A. M. at Coldwater, Michigan 1920 or 3 was dropped from rose in 1923. His son Howard joined the same lodge in 1923 and in 1925 transferred his membership to Lenfant Lodge #47 at Newfane, N. Y. George was secretary of the Newfane Lodge from 1933 to 1936, when he moved to Syracuse, N. Y.

On Feb. 18, 1938, George wrote to Mrs. Stacy from 114 Grant Ave., Syracuse, where he was living at that time.

26

Among other things, he said that his father fought in the Civil War and that a son was a radio announcer, though he did not say which one. At that time George was not certain of the names of Nathaniel's parents. He mentioned a letter received from a Benjamin E. Gallup of Tecumseh, Michigan and enclosed a copy of the will of Joseph Gallop of Groton, Conn. (1725-1760). Howard died 9/29/1937 in Syracuse and George died in September of 1938.

248 a boy
249 a girl
250 Glee Gallap, m. ---------- Otto
251 Howard N. Gallap, May 23, 1899, Clarence, N. Y., d. 9/29/1937

154. Amelia "Minnie" Johnson (Susan, Asa, Nathaniel, William), 1857, m. William Widder. They are listed New York State census taken Feb. 16, 1892, Lancaster, N. Y. with three daughters - Lillie, Libbie and Millie. He is evidently the William Widder who witnessed Asa's will in Clarence, 1/29/1878. She died before 12/15/1896.

252 Lillian May Widder, b. 1879, living Lancaster
253 Susan Elizabeth Widder 1882 " "
254 Nellie Edith (Millie) Widder, 1885 "

166. George B. Gallup (Milo, Hiram, Nathaniel, William), 7/10/1859, Jackson, Mich., spent all his years in Jackson and was educated in the local schools. He and David B. Lewis formed the firm of Gallup and Lewis, mercantile house, April 20, 1888. Married Nov. 5, 1896, Emma Copsey (1866-1951), who was born in England. He was a member of the Jackson Chamber of Commerce and affiliated with the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks and also the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He died in 1932 and he and his wife and daughter Eleanor are buried in Woodland Cemetery, Jackson.

255 Doris
256 Clifford
257 Marion
258 Eleanor, 1906-1912

SIXTH GENERATION

183. Maggie Gallup (Jasper, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1861, m. -------- Hicks, m. ---------- McDonald. Died 1892.

27

259 Louise Wicks, b. 1875
260 Fred McDonald, 1880
261 Bert McDonald, 1888

184. William Gallup (Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1863, m. Etta Legate and moved to Minnesota where he died 5/29/1907. Of five children, only following known:

262 Ross Gallup, b. 1892
263 Alice Gallup, 1895

185. Grant Turner Gallup (Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1865, m. Mollie Howard, d. 1925

264 Myrtle Gallup, deceased
265 Mabel Gallup, Smithland, Iowa
266 Viola
267 Ruth
268 Louis, Smithland, Iowa

186. De Forest Gallup (Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1866, m. Anna Cheseman 1885, and d. 1901

269 Laura, b. a. 1886
270 Louise 1888
271 Ed. 1890
272 Winnie 1892
273 Ethel 1894

189. Emma Gallup (Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1871, m. Will Cheseman 1889. Living Canada.

274 Lloyd Cheseman, b. a. 1890
275 Marion Cheseman 1892
276 Bessie Cheseman 1894
277 Wallace Cheseman 1896, deceased

190. Eugene Gallup (Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1875, m. Alice M. Wilson and is living Logan, Iowa.

278 Dale Eugene, 1897, lives 530 N. Fifth St., Missouri Valley, Iowa
279 Glen W., 1900, " 812 Fifth Ave., Council Bluffs, Iowa
280 Russell J. 1902, " Persia, Iowa

191. Charles Gallup (Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1884, m. Daisy ---------, who d. without issue. M. 2d Laura La Fen, who is dead. Charles d. a. 1936.

281 Harley Jasper, b. 1918, lives Council Bluffs, Ia.

192. Mary Gallup (Isaac Newton, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1863, m. Julian Flagler, and moved to Colorado Springs, Colorado, 1908.

28

282 Roy Flagler, b. 1888
283 Ralph Flagler, b. a. 1890
284 George Flagler, b. a. 1892

194. Edwin Newton Gallup (Isaac N., John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1973, m. Nora Woolman and moved to Western Nebraska after 1895.

285 George Gallup, b. a. 1896
286 a daughter, b. a. 1898

195. John Henderson (Lavantia E., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 5/7/1861 at Neola, Iowa, m. Lucy Andreus and d. 3/16/1936 at New Castle, Wyo. Widow is now Lucy Hendricks, New Castle, Wyo.

287 Lawrence Almon Henderson, b. a. 1887, lives New Castle, Wyo.
288 Melvin Allison Henderson, 1889, lives 1807 Grismer Ave., Burbank, Calif.
289 Glen Henderson 1891, d. in inf.
290 Kenneth Henderson, 1893, lives 1849 Hollywood, Burbank, Calif.
291 Norma Jean Henderson, 1895, m. Dan Mirch, address Box #804, New Castle, Wyo.
292 Virginia Henderson 1897, m. Howard Lynn.

196. Jane Henderson (Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 8/26/1863, Neola, Ia., m. Luther Knowles Oct. 1889; he d. 12/30/1889, Lead, S. D.; she d. 8/5/1925, Milton, Oregon. No children.

197. James Henderson (Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 9/25/1865, m. Nellie Clandvill 12/25/1897, Spearfish, S. D. and d. 5/27/1945, Osage, Wyo.

293 Clarence Merritt Henderson, b. a. 1898, Osage Wyo.
294 Vyra Mae Henderson, m. Harold Fowler, Sator, S. D.
295 Jennie Lynn Henderson, b. a. 1902, deceased

198. Lewis Armidale Henderson (Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 2/23/1868, Neola, Ia., m. Emma Anderson, Spearfish, S. D. and d. July 18, 1900, New Castle, Wyo.

296 Ruth Henderson, b. 9/24/1898, m. Marvin Anthony, lives 1535 Jackson St., Sidney, Neb.
297 Clara Henderson 6/25/1900, m. Richard Knutsen, address Rt. 1, Box 217, Washougal, Wash.

200. Henrietta Anna Henderson (Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 6/13/1871, Neola Iowa, m. Walter Miller 6/10/1902; he d. 1919. Her address Rt. 1, Box 695, eugene, Ore.

29

*298 Dorothy Miller, b. 5/14/1903
299 Myron Miller 9/27/1907
300 Margaret Miller 12/10/1911

201. Julia Ella Henderson (Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 3/4/1873, Neola, Ia., m. Fred Hanson 12/24/1912 La Crosse, Wis., d. 2/8/1953 and he d. 2/15/1953, Upton, Wyo. No children.

204. Hattie Alice Henderson (Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 4/9/1879, Neola, Ia., m. Allison Emil Johnson 12/22/1897 Spearfish, S. D., d. 5/18/1951 Pasadena, Calif.

301 Emil Allison Johnson, b. a. 1898, m. Georgia ----- lives 6038 Pacific Blvd., Huntington Pk., Calif.
302 Violet Lavantia Johnson, 1900, m. Howard L. Borden, address 256 Robincroft Dr., Pasadena, Cal.
*303 Raymond H. Johnson, b. a. 1902, lives 516 N. El Molino, Pasadena, Cal.
304 Elmer H. J. Johnson, b. a. 1904, deceased
305 Ruth Alice Johnson, 1915, m. Henry Bohlman, lives 516 N. El Molino, Pasadena

205. George William Gallup (George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1866, m. Mary Denton (b. 1872).

306 Benjamin, b. 1896
307 Oliver S, 1899, m. Clemie Smith
308 Rhoda E., 1902, m. Floyd Tibbles, Macedonia, Ia.
309 Kenneth R., 1912, d. in infancy

208. Annie Gallup (George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1872, m. John Cameron, who died 1923.

310 Gordon Cameron, b. a. 1891
311 Gladys Cameron 1893

209. Hattie Gallup (George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1875, m. Walter Simpson

312 Harley Simpson, b. a. 1894
313 Thelma Simpson 1896
314 Philip Simpson 1898

210. Luella Gallup (George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1877, m. Milton Foran.

315 Florence Foran, b. a. 1896
316 Irene Foran 1898
317 -------- Foran (boy) 1900

211. Kittie Gallup (George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1878, m. Victor Jepson.

318 -------- Jepson (boy), b. a. 1897
319 -------- Jepson (boy) 1900

212. Blanche Gallup (George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1882, Deadwood, S. D., m. -------- Hunter about 1905, m. 2d -------- Melton.

320 -------- Hunter (boy), b. a. 1906
321 Josephine Melton 1908
322 ------- Melton (boy) 1910

216. John Newton Gallup (Elijah A., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 2/10/1872 in the old Gallop Homestead of his grandparents, acquired in 1866. He was only 10 when his father went to Deadwood, S. D. and was 19 when his parents returned to Hancock, Iowa, Mar. 1891. He attended the Nebraska State Teachers' College at Fremont. Sept. 1, 1894, when he was 22, he joined the Odd Fellows in Hancock, and was a member at the time of his death in 1949. John played the trumpet in the Hancock band and taught school in a rural school near Walnut, Iowa. On Mar. 2, 1903, he started the first rural free delivery route out of Hancock, and delivered mail to the German settlement 9 miles west, where the Kruegers and other German families lived. It was in this way that he met Marie Margaretha Krampien, an orphan, who was living with one of her mother's brothers.

Marie Margaretha Krampien, b. Nov. 26, 1886, South Bend, Cass Co., Neb., d. Sept. 30, 1930, Omaha, Neb., and is buried Forest Lawn Cemetery there. She was the daughter of Frederick (b. 1826 Mecklenburg, Germany, d. a. 1894, South Bend) and Wilhelmine (b. 1853 Prussia, d. a. 1889 South Band) Krampien. Both are buried in the Lutheran Cemetery near South Bend, Neb. Her grandfather, Otto Krampien, b. Apr. 14, 1799, Mecklenburg, came to this country about 1850, and died Aug. 15, 1871 near Oak Harbor, O. Her mother, Wilhelmine Krueger, came to America in the early 1870's, and the Kruegers settled in Cass County, Neb. and Pottawattamie County, Iowa about that time. A brother, William Krueger, was living in Elmwood Tp., Cass Co., Neb. in 1880 and in 1895 her brother August was living in James Tp., Pottawattamie Co., Iowa.

On Sept. 12, 1905, John and Marie Margaretha were married at Harlan, Iowa, and lived in the old Gallop Homestead, where John was born. He resigned from the rural route in 1905 (Sept. 30) and in 1906 they moved to Council Bluffs, Iowa, where he started to work for the Post Office. They rented a house on Fourth Street, but later purchased the old Flagler home on Pierce Street from Julius M. Flagler, who moved at this time to Colorado. He was the husband of John's cousin, Mary, nee Gallup (daughter of Isaac Newton Gallup). While in Council Bluffs, John joined the Excelsior Lodge #259, A. F. and A. M., and it was through his

Masonic membership in that lodge that his three daughters became members of the Eastern Star.

In 1909 John moved to Omaha, Nebraska where he worked at the Omaha Post Office until his retirement Feb. 28, 1937, at 65. After the death of his wife, he married Mary Belshaw. He died intestate, Mar. 18, 1949, and his property at 4823 Ames Avenue went to his four children (all of the first marriage), and his widow, Mary.

323 John Newton Gallup, Jr.
324 Louise E. Gallup
325 Ruth M. Gallup
326 Mabel D. Gallup, m. E. Dwight Baker, 11/22/1937

218. Bertram Elijah Leroy Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 5/19/1875, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, m. Hattie Tamisiea July, 1916. Living Missouri Valley, Ia.

327 Hugh T. Gallup, b. Mar. 1917

219. Clarissa Myrtle Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William) 2/16/1877, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, m. Charles Shannahan. Died 8/20/1946 in California. Buried Forest Lawn Cemetery, Omaha, Neb.

328 Celia Myrtle Shannahan, b. 6/27/1897

220. Maude Elizabeth Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 11/2?/1878, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, m. Merton J. Casson, 4/3/1907.

329 -------- Casson (boy) b. 1/1/1910, d. 1/3/1910, buried Hancock, Ia.
330 Millicent Casson 12/20/1912, m. ------ Luth

222. Daisie Lucretia Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 4/3/1882, Pottawattamie Co., Iowa, m. David C. Williams 11/12/1902, m. 2d Tom Dike 1914. Died 11/10/1921 and buried Forest Lawn Cemetery, Omaha, Neb.

331 Marguerite Williams, b. 7/16/1905

223. Ernest Frank Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 10/23/1883, Deadwood, S. D., m. Lillian Sheffmeier, 5/4/1911, m. 2d Ruth Lothrop, 1/23/1928. Living Los Angeles, Calif.

332 Ernest Frank Jr., b. 6/22/1912, d. 9/21/1912
333 May, 1/29/1913

224. Frederick Lorenzo Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 8/13/1885, Deadwood, S. D., m. 1/19/1911 Edith Willison.

334 Fred L., Jr., b. Sept. 1911, d. 1914
335 Lois, 1/24/1913

225. Floyd Emerson Hale Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 11/5/1887, Deadwood, South Dakota, m. Etta Shroeder, m. 2d Rose Bromley, 1927.

336 Betty
337 Floyd Jr.
338 Meredith 1931, Los Angeles, Calif.

226. Marguerite Marie Gallup (Elijah, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 9/30/1893, Hancock, Iowa, m. 5/30/1912 Charles R. Hawes, m. 2d 12/27/1917 Leon J. Sigafoos.

*339 Marie Sigafoos, b. 6/19/1925, Omaha, Neb.

234. Ruth M. Dilley (Clarence Dilley, Harriette, William, Nathaniel, William), m. Victor Baker.

340 Harriette Catherine Mary Phebe Baker, m. and has twins born about 1942

238. Harry Gallap (Albert, Charles, Asa, Nathaniel, William), living Railroad St., Sherwood, Mich.

341 Robert
342 Charles, living Coldwater, Mich.
343 Edna, m. -------- Miller

243. Edith Gallop (Leroy, Charles, Asa, Nathaniel, William), m. --------- Fields, was dead Oct. 4, 1918, when her father died.

345 Otto Fields
346 Edith Fields, who m. --------- Dailey

SEVENTH GENERATION

259. Louise Wicks (Maggie, Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1875, m. Fred Palmer, 1893, d. 1903.

347 Eunice Palmer, b. 1894
348 George Palmer, 1898

278. Dale E. Gallup (Eugene, Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1897, m. Daisy Farris 1918. Living 530 N. Fifth St., Missouri Valley, Ia.

*349 Eugene M., b. 1919, killed in Germany 1944
*350 Leroy F., 1920, living Vinton, Iowa
*351 Vernilli L. 1922
352 Richard E. 1934, d. 1937

279. Glen W. Gallup (Eugene, Jasper, John, John, Nathan-

iel, William), 1900, m. Eva Chambers. Living 812 Fifth Ave., Council Bluffs, Ia.

353 Ina Gallup)
354 Alice Gallup) All living somewhere out West
355 Glen Dorn Gallup)

280. Russell J. Gallup (Eugene, Jasper, John, John, Nathaniel, William), 1902, m. Mary Farris Vincel 1919. Living Persia, Iowa

356 Diane, b. 1920
357 Wilbur 1922
358 Arlin 1931
359 Daughter, 1925, d. in infancy
360 and 361 Twin sons, 1926, d. in infancy

298 Dorothy Miller (Henrietta A. Henderson, Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 5/14/1903, m. Jacob Aaluik, m. 2d Clarence Halladay.

362 Norma Aaluik, m. ------- Britt

299. Myron Miller (Henrietta A. Henderson, Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 9/27/1907, m. Clarice Sheets, address Rt. 2, Box 671, Ridgefield, Wash.

363 Carolyn Anne Miller, b. 6/5/1936
364 Leroy Miller, Sept. 1939

300 Margaret Miller (Henrietta A. Henderson, Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 12/10/1911, m. Wm. W. Brown, Cheshire, Oregon.

365 Robert Brown, b. 11/18/1938
366 Nina Brown 2/ 3/ 1942
367 Raymond Brown 4/26/1944
368 Gary Brown 3/29/1949

303. Raymond H. Johnson (Hattie A. Henderson, Lavantia, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William)

369 Ruth Johnson
370 Donna Johnson
371 Barbara Johnson

306. Benjamin Gallup (George William, George W., John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1896, m. Juanita Hough 8/2/1920, lives 311 Part St., Oakland, Ia.

372 Donald Edwin Gallup, b. 1/9/1922
373 Wendell Eugene (Jack) Gallup, 6/21/1923, lives 1715 Orchard St., Chicago
374 Barbara Jean Gallup, 6/27/1929

34

328. Celia Myrtle Shannahan (C. Myrtle, Elijah, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 6/27/1897, m. Joseph J. Hafner.

375 June Hafner
376 Jeanette Hafner

331. Marguerite Williams (Daisie, Elijah, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 7/16/1905, m. Glenn Cooper, Carson, Ia.

377 ------- Cooper (boy)

339. Marie Sigafoos (Marguerite Marie, Elijah, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 6/19/1925, m. Sam Gay 1944, lives 2443 Larimore Ave., Omaha, Neb.

378 Robert Gay
379 Sally Gay

EIGHTH GENERATION

349. Eugene M. Gallup (Dale, Eugene, Jasper, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1919, m. Margaret Sears 1941. He was killed in Germany 1944.

380 Karen Jean, 1942, Logan, Iowa

350. Leroy F. Gallup (Dale, Eugene, Jasper, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1920, m. La Verne Beck 1941. Living Vinton, Iowa

381 Nichola Lee, b. 1943 (daughter)
382 Joe Lynn, 1944 "
383 Dale Edward 1949
384 Richard Eugene 1953

351. Vernilli Gallup (Dale, Eugene, Jasper, John Jr., John, Nathaniel, William), 1929, m. Lloyd C. John 1948. Living Omaha, Neb.

385 Cydney Lorraine John, b. 1949 (daughter)
386 Lloyd Charles 1952

PETITION FOR ADMINISTRATION
of the Estate of Nathaniel Gallup, who died Intestate

TO THE SURROGATE OF THE COUNTY OF ERIE:

The Petition of Hiram Gallup of the Town of Newstead in the County of Erie, respectfully showeth: That Nathaniel Gallup of the Town of Newstead in the said county of Erie, died in the said Town of Newstead on or about the 19th day of October in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty three. That at the time of his death he was an inhabitant of the county of Erie; that he left no will, as far as your petitioner has heard or been able to discover. That he left no widow, and left the following persons, his children and heirs at law: Your petitioner, John Gallup, Asa Gallup, Hannah Nash, wife of Moses Nash (since deceased), Caroline, wife of Joshua Dancer of the County of Erie, Polly Wiser, wife of Harmon Wiser of Pennsylvania, William Gallup of Michigan, Joseph Gallup of Michigan, Gardner J. Gallup of Michigan, Martha Crego, wife of Richard Crego of Michigan, and the heirs of Diadama Cole deceased, some of whom live in Michigan and some in the County of Erie - that all those who reside in this County are willing petitioner should be appointed Administrator.

And your petitioner further showeth, that all the goods, chattels, and credits of the said deceased do not exceed in value the sum of Fiftten Hundred dollars; and your petitioner prays that letters of Administration of the goods, chattels and credits of said deceased, may be granted by the Surrogate to your petitioner.

April 2, 1850 Hiram Gallop

SURROGATE'S COURT) SS.
County of Erie)

On the 2d day of April, 1850, personally appeared before me, in open Court, Hiram Gallup, the above named petitioner, and made oath, that the matters set forth in the above petition are true, according to the best of the knowledge, information and belief of the said petitioner.

P. M. Vosburgh
Surrogate.

OATH OF ADMINISTRATOR

ERIE COUNTY, SS. I, Hiram Gallup, do swear that I will well, honestly and faithfully discharge the duty of Administrator of the estate of Nathaniel Gallup, late of Newstead in said county, deceased, according to law.

Subscribed and Sworn the 2d)
day of April, 1850, before me) Hiram Gallup
P. M. Vosburgh, Surrogate

WILL

of Asa Gallop of Clarence, Erie County, New York

I, Asa Gallop, of the Town of Clarence in the County of Erie and State of New York, being of the age of Eighty Four years and of Sound Mind and Memory, do make, publish and declare this my Last Will and Testament, I never intending of my own free will to make any other Will than this and if I should ever make another Will than this, it shall be considered void and this Will shall stand.

First, I hereby direct that all my lawful Debts and Funeral Expenses shall be paid by my son, George Gallop, out of money that he has now in his possession belonging to me, for that purpose.

Secondly, I give and bequeath to my daughter, Mary wife of William Lower, Five Hundred Dollars, to make her even with the rest of her brothers and sister, they having had that amount or more heretofore.

Thirdly, I give and bequeath to my daughter Mary one fourth part of all my Real and Personal Property.

Fourthly, I give and bequeath to my daughter Susan, one fourth part of all my Real and Personal Estate of whatever kind or quality.

Fifthly, I give and bequeath to my Sons the remaining one half of my Real and Personal Estate then remaining after the foregoing bequests are paid; my Sons are to share and share alike in their portion.

Lastly, I herely nominate and appoint my son, Albert Gallop, my sole executor of this my Last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 29th day of January, 1878.

Asa Gallop :SEAL:

Signed, published and declared by the said Asa Gallop to be his Last Will and Testament, in the presence of us who have signed our names at his request as witnesses, in his presence and in the presence of each other.

John Harrison Clarence, Erie County, N. Y.

William Widder Clarence, Erie County, N. Y.

PETITION FOR PROBATE OF WILL

of Asa Gallap of Clarence, Erie County, New York

TO THE SURROGATE'S COURT OF THE COUNTY OF ERIE:

The petition of George Gallap of the Town of Clarence in the County of Erie and State of New York, respectfully showeth:

That Asa Gallap late of the Town of Clarence in the said County of Erie died in the said Town of Clarence on, or about, the5th day of September, 1881.

That he was, at the time of his death, a resident of the said County of Erie; that he died leaving a Last Will and Testament, now produced and filed for probate in the Surrogate's Court.

That said Last Will and Testament bears date the 29th day of January 1878, and purports to relate to real and personal property.

That in and by said Last Will and Testament, the said deceased nominated and appointed Albert Gallap sole executor thereof.

That said deceased died possessed of personal property in the said County of Erie; that the following named persons are all the heirs at law and next of kin of said deceased, him surviving, and their respective ages and places of residence are as follows, viz:

Charles M. Gallap, his son of Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich.
Your petitioner " " " Clarence, N. Y.
James Gallap " " " Bronson, Branch Co., Mich.
Mary Boyer , his daughter of Alden, N. Y.
Albert Gallap " son of Venice, Cayuga Co., N. Y.
Susan Johnson, " daughter of Alden, N. Y.
All of full age

That said deceased left no widow, him surviving.

Wherefore your petitioner prays that said Last Will and Testament be admitted to probate and record as a Will valid to pass real and personal property.

That said heirs at law and next of kin be cited to attend the probate thereof; that Letters Testamentary issue to Albert Gallap, sole executor in said Will named, and that all such process and proceedings may be had and taken in this proceeding, for that purpose, as the law may require.

Dated, this 4th day of October 1881.

George Gallap

Reverse Side of Petition for Probate.

STATE OF NEW YORK)
) SS.
COUNTY OF ERIE)

George Gallap
being duly sworn, says that he has heard read the foregoing Petition, by him subscribed, and knows the contents thereof, and that the same is true to the knowledge of deponent, except as to matters therein stated to be alleged on information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.

Affirmed and sworn to before me) George Gallap
this 4th day of October, 1881)
Jacob Stem,
Notary Public

STATE OF NEW YORK)
) SS.
COUNTY OF ERIE)

I, Albert Gallap, do solemnly swear that I will well, faithfully and honestly discharge the duties of executor of the Last Will and Testament of Asa Gallap, late of the Town of Clarence in said County, deceased, according to law.

Subscribed and sworn to before me) Albert Gallap
) SS.
this 31st day of October, 1881)
Jacob Stem
Notary Public

WILL

of George Gallup of Clarence, Erie County, New York

I N T H E N A M E O F G O D. A M E N.

I, George Gallup, of the Town of Clarence, County of Erie and State of New York, aged 72 years, being of sound mind and memory, and considering the uncertainty of this frail and transitory life, do, therefore, make, ordain, publish and declare this to be my last WILL AND TESTAMENT, that is to say:

First - After all my lawful debts are paid and discharged, I give and bequeath to my Nephew, George O. Gallup, of Bethel, Branch County and State of Michigan, all my Estate, both Real and Personal of whatever name or nature.

Likewise, I make, constitute and appoint George O. Gallup to be Executor of this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking all former Wills by me made.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto subscribed my name and affixed my seal, the 22nd day of November, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and ninety three.

George Gallup :------:
:SEAL :
:------:

The above written instrument was subscribed by the said George Gallup, in our presence, and acknowledged by him to each of us; and he at the same time declared the above instrument, so subscribed, to be his last Will and Testament; and we, at his request, have signed our names as witnesses hereto, in hispresence and in the presence of each other, and written opposite our names our respective places of residence.

H. K. Vautini Clarence, Erie County, N. Y.

Hamilton Tracy

PETITION FOR PROBATE OF WILL

SURROGATE'S COURT, ERIE COUNTY, NEW YORK

In the matter of proving the Last Will and Testament of George Gallup, deceased

To the Surrogate's Court of the said County of Erie:

The petition of George O. Gallup, residing at the Town of Clarence in the said County of Erie, respectfully shows:

Your petitioner alleges that George Gallup late of the Town of Clarence in the County of Erie, died in said Town of Clarence on or about the 6th day of December, 1896, and that the said decedent was at the time of his death, a resident of the said County of Erie.

Your petitioner further alleges, upon information and belief, that the said decedent died seized of real property, the estimated value of which is about $2000.00 and possessed of personal property, the estimated value of which is about $500.00.

Your petitioner further alleges that the said decedent left a Last Will and Testament which bears date of the 22d day of November, 1893, which relates to real and personal property, and nominates and appoints your petitioner to be Executor thereof, and that no previous application has been made for the probate thereof.

And your petitioner further alleges, upon information and belief, that the only heirs at law and next of kin of said decedent, him surviving, with their ages, relationship, places of residence and postoffice addresses set opposite their names respectively, are as follows:

Name	Age	Relationship	Residence & P. O.
Maria L. Gallup	full age	Widow	Clarence, New York
Mary Moyer	"	sister	Hill Grove, Erie Co., N.Y.
Le Roy Gallup	"	nephew	Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich.
Ella Moore	"	Niece	" "
Marilla Eaton	"	"	" "
Frank Gallup	"	nephew	" "
Chastina Olmstead	"	niece	" "
Etta Longhouse	"	"	" "
Eva Patterson	"	"	" "
Albert Gallup	"	nephew	Batavia, "

(Only children of Charles Gallup, a deceased brother)

Martha Wheeler	"	niece	Bronson "

Petitioner and Martha Wheeler being only children of James Gallup, a deceased brother

Petition for Probate, George Gallup - 2

Charles D. Johnson, full age, grandnephew, Blanchard, Page
George W. Johnson " " Co., Iowa
Benjamin B. Johnson " " "
Garra K. Johnson " " "
(Only children of Jennie Johnson, a deceased niece)
Lillian May Widder, about 19, grandniece, Lancaster, New York
Susan Eliz. Widder " 17 " "
Nellie Edith Widder " 15 " "
(Only children of Minnie Widder, a deceased niece and Jennie Johnson and Minnie Widder being only children of Susan Johnson, a deceased sister of testator)

And your petitioner further alleges, upon information and belief, that all the above named persons are of sound mind.

Wherefore your petitioner prays that said Last Will and Testament be admitted to probate, and established as and for the Last Will and Testament of said testator valid to pass real and personal property; that said widow, heirs at law and next of kin of said decedent be cited to attend the probate thereof; that Letters Testamentary issue to the executor in said Will named, and that all such process and proceedings may be had and taken in this proceeding, for that purpose, as the law may require.

Dated this 15th day of December, 1896

George O. Gallup

State of New York)
County of Erie) SS.
City of Buffalo)

George O. Gallup, being duly sworn says that he is the petitioner in the abo e entitled proceeding; that he has read the foregoing petition by him subscribed, and knows the contents thereof, and that the same is true to the knowledge of deponent, except as to the matters therein stated to be alleged on information and belief, and that as to those matters he believes it to be true.

Subscribed and sworn to before me,) George O. Gallup
this 15th day of December, 1896)

Jno. W. Fisher
Notary Public, Erie Co., N. Y.

State of New York)
County of Erie) SS.
City of Buffalo)

I, George O. Gallup, do swear that I am the Executor named in the Last Will and Testament of George Gallup late of the Town of Clarence in said County of Erie, deceased; that I

am a citizen of the United States, a resident of the Town of Clarence in said County of Erie, upwards of the age of twenty-one years, and that I will well, faithfully and honestly discharge the duties of Executor of and under the said last Will and Testament.

Subscribed and sworn to before me) George O. Gallup
this 15th day of December, 1896) Clarence, New York
Jno. W. Fisher
Notary Public, Erie Co., N. Y.

INDEX

A

Aaluik, Jacob 33
Norma (Britt) 33
Anderson, Emma (Henderson) 28
Andrews, Lucy (") 28
Anthony, Marvin 29
Ayers, -------- 24

B

Baker, E. Swight 31
Harriet Catherine Mary Phebe 32
John 1
Victor 24, 32
Beck, La Verne 34
Belshaw, Mary 31
Bennett, Frank J. 24
Mercy Anne (Davis) 22
Biddlecome, Eliza (Gallop) 24
Bohlman, Henry 29
Borden, Howard L. 29
Boy Scouts, Toledo 14
Boyer, Albert 19'
Alden 19'
Clifford 19'
Elijah 19, 19'
Jacob 19'
John 18
Mariah Louise (Gallop) 18
Olive (--------) 18
Rosana 19'
Brewer, F. E. 24
Briggs, Capt. Joseph 2
Britt, -------- 33
Bromley, Rose 32
Brown, David 1
Gary 33
Nina 33
Raymond 33
Robert 33
William W. 33
Boyer, Finnis 19'
James 19'
Olive 19'

C

Cameron, Gladys 29
Gordon 29
John 29
Casson, --------(son) 15, 31
Merton J. 15, 31
Millicent (Luth) 31
Cattana, Lauchlin 7
Chambers, Eva 33
Cheseman, Anna (Gallup) 27
Bessie 27
Lloyd 27
Marion 27
Wallace 27
Will 27
Close, Polly (Gallop) 6, 7
Cole, Pelog 12
Samuel 12
Winslow 12
Cooper, -------- 34
Glen 34
Copsie, Emma (Gallup) 26
Crego, Adelsa 19
Chauncy M. 10, 17
Clarence 19
Elizabeth 19
Erastus 10
Eugene 19
Filananda 10
Franklin 19
Frederick 19
Harrison 19
Henry 7, 10, 12
Henry J. 10
Hiram 10
Isadore 14
John 7, 9, 10
John, #64 10
Lucy (--------) 19
Margaret 19
Mary, #158 19
Mary (--------) 19
Richard 4, 7, 9, 10, 12, 17
Richard J. 10, 19
William S. 10, 19
Zoidee 10
Cummins, -------- 5
Jacob 5

D

Dailey, --------- 32
Danser, Alvin J. 20
Antoinette 12
Caroline 12
Catherine C. 20
Eugene S. 20
George 12
George L. 20
Gertrude L. 20
Harriet C. 12
Hattie J. 20
Hiram 11, 20
Jacob 12
Jansen S. 20
Joshua 5, 12
Joshua, #89 12, 20
Lorenzo 12
Lulu M. 20
Martha E. 12
Philander Cortes 12
Sylvester 19
William L. 20
Davis, Clarissa Ann (Hale) 22, 23
Denson 22
James Valentine 22
Joseph 22
Thomas Freeman i, 22
Day, Arthur 25
Blanche (Brownlee) 24
Clarence E. 24
Elmer Munson 24
Dilley, Adelbert Percy 18, 24
Amor 13
Clarence M. 14, 18, 24
Claude 24
Daisy (Ayers) 24
Effie May (Day) 18, 24
Eliza G.- 14
Fidelia A. (Knight) 14, 21
Florence (Bennett) 24
Harriet (------) 14
Henrietta (Gallop) 13, 14, 15, 22
John (Diller) 13
Lusena 13
Lusena A. 14
Maude 24
Dilley, Polly Ann 14
Pearl C. (Brewer) ii, 9, 24
Richard, Sr. 13
Richard, Jr. 13
Ruth M. (Baker) 24, 32
Sarah (Dolph) 13, 16
Strennahan (------) 13
Walter 18, 24
William, Jr., #100 13, 14, 17, 21
William, Sr. 7, 13, 14, 16
Dolph, Electa Jane (Gallop) 16
John 13, 16

E

Eaton, --------- 18

F

Faling, Eleanor (Gallup) 20
Farris, Daisy 32
Field, --------- 25, 32
Edith (Dilley) 32
Otto 32
Flagler, George 28
Julian (Julius M.) 27, 30
Ralph 28
Roy 28
Foran, ---------(boy) 29
Florence 29
Irene 29
Milton 29
Fowler, Harold 28

G

Gallan, Gallon, Gallup

Abby 11
Albert, #60 10, 19
Albert, #146 18, 25
Albert M. 16
Alice, #263 27
Alice, #354 33
Allie 25
Alonzo 17
Alva 9, 17
Alvina 9

Gallap, Gallon, Gallup

Alvira 8, 13
Amanda 13
Amy, #38 8
Amy, #124 17
Amy Bruce 6
Andrew 17
Anna 12
Anne 11
Annie (Cameron) 22, 29
Anson, #86 12
Anson, #126 17
Arlin 33
Asa 3, 4, 5, 9, 10, 25
B. 3
Baby boy (of Breton) 17
Barbara Jean 33
Benjamin iii, 1
Benjamin, #11 2, 3, 6
Benjamin, #306 29, 33
Benjamin E. 8, 26
Bertram Elijah Leroy ii, 23, 31
Betsy (--------) 8
Betty 32
Blanche (Hunter, Melton) 22, 30
Blanche (Putnam) 24
--------- (boy) 22
Breton or Brinton 8, 17
Bruzzy 23
Caroline (Danser) 4, 5, 12
Charles, #191 21, 27
Charles, #342 32
Charles H. 25
Charles M. 10, 18
Chloe (Danser) 11, 19
Clarence 22
Clarissa Myrtle (Shannahan) i, 23, 31
Clifford 22
Daisy (---------) 27
Daisy Lucretia (Williams) 23, 31
Dale Edward 34
Dale Eugene 27, 32
Darwin C. 1
-------- (daughter) 28
-------- (") 33
David Leeds i, ii
De Forest 21, 27
Diadania, #82 12
Diadania (Colo) 4, 5, 12
Diane 32
Donald Edwin 33
Doris 26
Eber 2
Ed. 27
Edith M. (Field) 25, 32
Edna 32
Edward E. 24
Edwin 7, 8, 16
Edwin Newton 21, 28
Eleanor 26
Eleanor (---------) 11
Eliel 7, 8, 16
Elijah Allen i, ii, 16, 21, 22, 23
Eliza (---------) 11
Ellen 11
Ellis 11
Elsie (Sanford) 25
Emma (Cheseman) 21, 27
Emma Marilla (Eaton) 18
Ernest Frank 23, 31
Ernest Frank, Jr. 31
Esther 6
Esther (Cummins) 2, 5
Ethel 27
Eugene 21, 27
Eva (Betterson) 18
Fayette 11
Fidelia (Lewis) 9, 16
Filida 8
Flora F. (---------) 17
Florence M. 25
Floyd Emerson Hale 23, 32
Floyd, Jr. 32
Frances 16
Frances A. (---------) 16
Francis, #136 17
Francis (Frank) 18, 25
Frank E. 22
Fred L., Jr. 32
Frederick Lorenzo 23, 31
Gardner J. 4, 5, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12
George, #57 4, 5, 10, 18, 19, 20, 25
George, #122 16
George, #285 28
George B. 20, 26
George C. 25
George Oscar 5, 8, 18, 19, 25, 26

Gallan, Gallon, Gallup

George W. 9, 17
George Washington 15,16, 17, 22
George William 22, 29
--------- (girl) 26
Glee (Otto) 26
Glen Dorn 33
Glen W. 27, 32
Grant Turner 21, 27
Hannah, #4 2
Hannah, #15 6
Hannah (Nash) 4, 5, 8
Harley Jasper 27
Harlow 12, 20
Harriet 16
Harriette (Dilley) ii, 24
Harriette Eliza (Wellman) 9, 16, 17, 21
Harry 25, 32
Hattie (Simpson) 22, 29
Hattie M. 21
Helen 13
Henrietta May 23
Henry 17
Herman 11
Hiram 4, 5, 8, 10, 11
Howard M. 25, 26
Hugh T. 31
Ida 17
Ina 33
Ira 4, 10
Isaac Newton 14, 15, 16, 21
James 4, 10, 18
Jane 9
Jasper 14, 15, 16, 21
Jemima 1
Jennie Beth 19
Job 2, 3, 6
Joe Lynn 24
Joel i, 12, 19, 20
John (of Boston) i, ii
John, Sr. ii, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 11
John, Jr. i, 8, 14, 15, 22, 23
John D. i
John Leander 16
John Newton i, 15, 23, 30
John Newton, Jr. 31
John Payne 18
Joseph (of Scituate) ii,1
Joseph (of Groton) 26
Joseph, #10 2, 3
Joseph, #14 3, 4, 5, 8, 25
Josephine (Oversmith)8, 17,25
Karen Jean 34
Katie 24
Kenneth R. 29
Kittie (Jepson) 22, 29
Lafayette 17
Lafayette Washington 9
Laura 27
Laura J. (Johnson) 13, 19, 20
Laurette 16
Lavantia Electa (Henderson) 15, 16, 21
Leroy 18, 25
Leroy F. 32, 34
Levi A. 11
Lois 32
Lois E. (---------) 16
Louis, #125 17
Louis, #268 27
Louise, #84 12
Louise, #270 27
Louise E. 31
Luella (Foran) 22, 29
Lusena (Hunt, Dilley) ii, 7, 8, 13, 14
Luther 25
Mabel 27
Mabel D. (Baker) 31
Maggie (Wicks, Mc Donald) 21, 26
Margette 17
Marguerite Marie (Hawes, Sigafoos) 23, 31
Maria L. 4
Marion 26
Martha, #3 2
Martha, #35 8
Martha (Crego) 4, 5, 9, 10,17
Martha J. (Wheeler) 18
Mary (---------) 17
Mary (---------) 19
Mary A. (---------) 17
Mary (Boyer) 10
Mary (Flagler) 21, 27, 30
Mary J. (---------) 16
Mary Jessie 15, 23
Maryett (Longhouse) 18
Maude Elizabeth (Casson)23,31
May 31
Meredith 32
Milo 11, 20
Minerva 11

Index - 5

Gallan, Gallon, Gallup

Miron De Forest 9
Myrtle 27
Nancy (---------) 7
Nathaniel, #2 ii, iii, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 26
Nathaniel, #36 4, 8
Nathaniel, #81 12
Nelson 21
Nichola Lee 34
Olive S. 25
Oliver 22
Oliver S. 29
Olivia (---------) 18
Oscar 13
Percy 22
Phinando C. 11
Phoebe 11
Polly (Wiser) 2, 4, 5, 6
Polly Ann 14, 16
Reuben E. 16, 23
Rhoda Chastina (Olmstead) 18
Rhoda E. (Tibbles) 29
Richard iii, 31
Richard E. 32
Richard Eugene 34
Robert 32
Ross 27
Russell J. 27, 33
Ruth 27
Ruth M. 31
Sally (Sophia) 6
Sarah 8
Sarah (---------) 12
Sarah D. (Moulton) 16
Sherman W. 20
--------- (son), #360 33
--------- (son), #361 33
Steena 16
Susan (Johnson) 10, 20
Thomas 17
Vernilli L. (John) 32, 34
Viola, #188 21
Viola, #266 27
Walter 9
Warren 9, 17
Wendell Eugene (Jack) 33
Wilbur 33
William, #1 i, ii, iii, 1
William, #6 ii, iii, 2, 3, 6
William, #16 3, 4, 5, 7, 9, 10, 11, 17
William, #104 15, 21, 27
William, Jr., #46 9
Winnie 27
Zilpah 2

G

Galusha, Robert 7
Thomas 7
Gay, Robert 34
Sally 34
Samuel 34
Glandvill, Nellie (Henderson) 28
Griffin, Sarah (Hale) 22

H

Hafner, Jeanette 34
Joseph J. 34
June 34
Hale, Elizabeth Margaret (Gallup) i, 15, 22, 23
Gilbert 22
Harry Adams 23
William Henry i, 22, 23
Hammer, John 15
Hanson, Fred 29
Hawes, Charles R. 32
Henderson, Clara (Knutson) 28
Clarence Merritt 28
Elmer 22
George 21
Glen 28
Hattie Alice (Johnson) 22, 29
Henrietta Anna (Miller) 22, 28
Hiram Oscar 22
James 22, 28
Jane (Knowles) 21, 28
Jennie Lynn 21, 28
John 21, 28
Julia Ella (Hanson) 22, 29
Kenneth 28
Lawrence Almon 28
Lewis Armidale 22, 28
Melvin Allison 28
Norma Joan (Mirch) 28
Ruth (Anthony) 28

H

Henderson, Virginia(Lynn) 28
Vyra May (Fowler) 20
William W. 22
Heredon, Amos 1
Hewitt, Mrs. Harriet P. (Gallup) 21
Hough, Juanita (Gallup) 33
Howard, Mollie (Gallup) 27
Hunt, Ira 14
Reuben 14
William 7, 13
Hunter, --------- 30
--------(son) 30

J

Jepson, -------- (son) 30
-------- (son) 30
Victor 29
John, Cydney Lorraine 34
Lloyd C. 34
Lloyd Charles 34
Johnson, Allison Emil 29
Amelia (Minnie) (Widder) 19, 26
Aretas 19, 20
Barbara 33
Benjamin B. 20
Charles D. 20
Donna 33
Elmer H. J. 29
Emil Allison 29
Carra K. 20
George V. 20
Jane (Gallop) 4, 10
John G. 20
Polly (--------) 19
Raymond H. 29, 33
Ruth 33
Ruth Alice (Bohlman) 29
Thayer 19
Violet Lavantia (Borden) 29

K

Kelkenberg, Louis 5, 25
Knettle, David 9
Knight, Andrew 21
Lloyd 21
Willard 21
Knowles, Luther 28
Knutson, Richard 28
Krampien, Frederick 30
Marie Margaretha (Gallup) 30
Otto 30
Krueger, August 30
Wilhelmina (Krampien) 30
William 30
Kutz, Samuel 9

L

La Peg, Laura (Gallop) 27
Legate, Etta (Gallup) 27
Lewis, Almira 16
Anson 16
Aurella 16
David B. 26
Eliza 16
George 16
Helen 18
Longhouse, --------- 18
Lothrop, Ruth (Gallup) 31
Luth, --------- 31
Lynn, Howard 28

M

Mattison, Abel 1
Mc Donald, --------- 26
Bert 27
Fred 27
Melton, --------- 30
--------- (boy) 30
Josephine 30
Miller, Carolyn Anne 33
Dorothy (Aaluik, Halladay) 29, 33
Leroy 33
Margaret (Brown) 29, 33
Myron 29, 33
Walter 28
Mirch, Dan 26
Moulton, Sarah D. 16

N

Nash, Harriet L. 8
Moses 4, 5, 8
Ottila 8
Nelson, C. A. (Gallap) 25
Noble, Capt. Eli 1

O

Olmstead, --------- 18
Olney, Col. 2
Otto, --------- 26
Oversmith, --------- 17
E. H. 8, 17, 25

P

Palmer, Fred 32
Eunice 32
George 32
Parker, Capt. 2
Patton, Zoe (Gallup) 21
Pond, Laura (Gallop) 9
Potter, Thomas 1
Putnam, --------- 25

Q

Quithall (Quiffle), Cole 13
Eunice (Stoddart) 13
John 13
Richard 13
Susan 13

R

Robinson, Col. Samuel 2
Russell, Polly S. (Gallop) 11, 12

S

Sanford, Norman D. 25
Scott, Edith (Gallup) 22
Sears, Margaret 34
Shannahan, Celia Myrtle (Hafner) 31
Charles 31
Sheets, Clarice 33
Sheffmeier, Lillian (Gallup) 31
Sheldon, Capt. Stephen 2
Shroeder, Etta (Gallup) 31
Sigafoos, Leon J. 32
Marie (Gay) 32, 34
Simpson, Harley 29
Philip 29
Thelma 29
Walter 29
Smith, Clemie 29
Stacy, Mrs. 25
Stedham, Rhoda (Gallup) 22
Stoddart, Charles 13

T

Tamisiea, Hattie (Gallup) 31
Tibbles, Floyd 29

V

Van Marter, William 7
Vincel, Mary Farris (Gallup) 33
Voak (voke), Abraham 13
Dolph 13
Polly (Dilley) 13

W

Wainwright, Charles 14
Walbridge, Col. Eber 1
Warner, George R. 15
Welch, Byron 9
Catherine 9
Lucy (Gallop) 9
Wesp, Milford 8
Wheeler, --------- 18
Wicks, --------- 27
Louise (Palmer) 27, 32
Widder, Nellie Edith (Millie) 26
Susan Elizabeth 26
Willian 26
Wilbur, Capt. Jonathan 2
Williams, David C. 31
Marguerite (Cooper) 31, 34
Willink, Wilhelm 3, 5, 11
Willison, Edith (Gallup) 31
Wilson, Alice N. (Gallup) 27
Wiser, Harmon 4, 6
Wood, Lillian May [illegible] 26
Sarah (Gallop) [illegible] 21
Woolman, Nora (Gallup) 28

Y

York, Anna (Gallop) 2, 4, 5, 8
Young, William 5, 11, 25

THE FORD FAMILY

of Kentucky and Indiana

with Side Lines of

Underwood, Hollon, Terrell, Roe, Hunt

Compiled and Arranged by

ROY ANNE HOTE

Acknowledgment must be made to various descendants and relatives of these families who have assisted most willingly in providing genealogical data, too numerous to mention individually.

Published by the Chicago Chapter D. A. R.
Mrs. [illegible] A. Hotz
Chairman Genealogical Committee, Mrs. [illegible]
Miss Chairman, Mrs. [illegible]

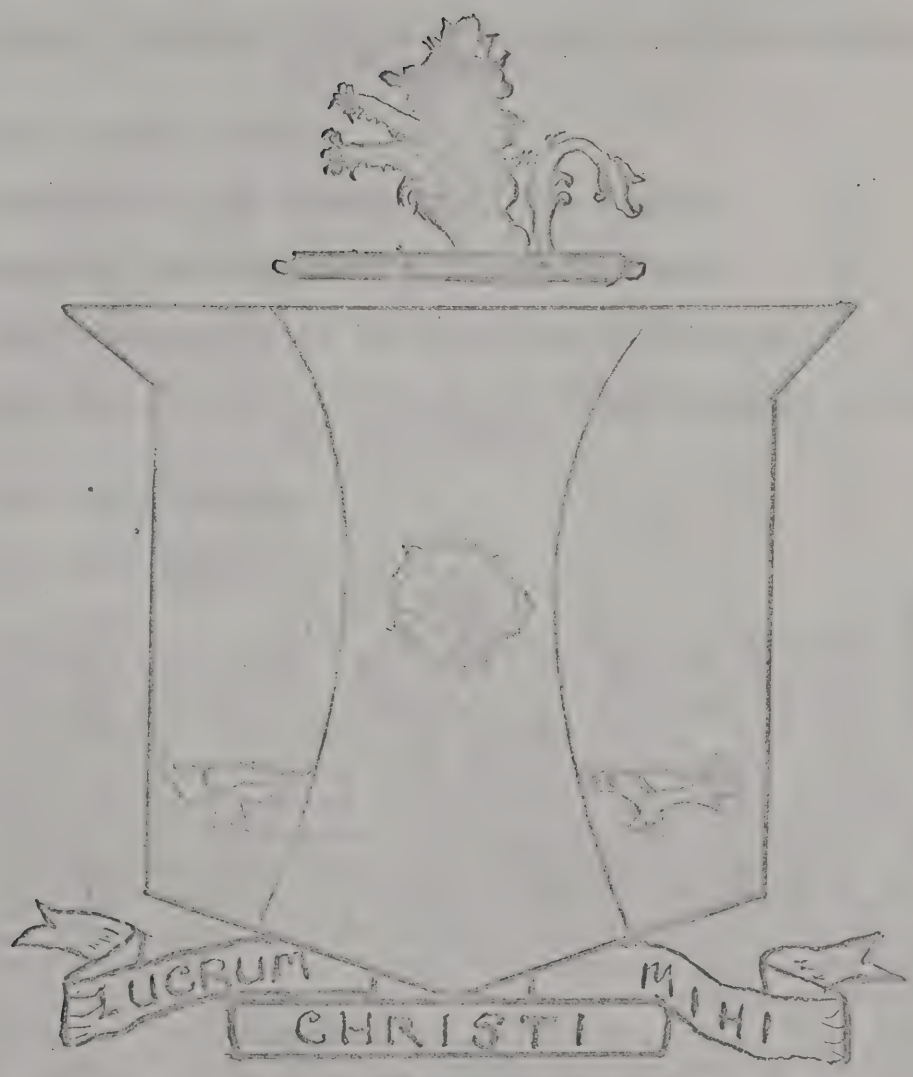

LUCRUM
CHRISTI
MIHI

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Possible Origin of Ford Family in Virginia

Kentucky Records of Ford Family

Immediate Family of Warner Ford, Revolutionary Soldier

Some Records of Warner Ford's Grandchildren

Warner Ford of Jefferson County, Indiana and Some of His Relatives

The Terrell Family

Gershom Lee of Flemington, New Jersey

Gershom Lee and His Family in Kentucky

The Descendants of Gershom Lee in Indiana

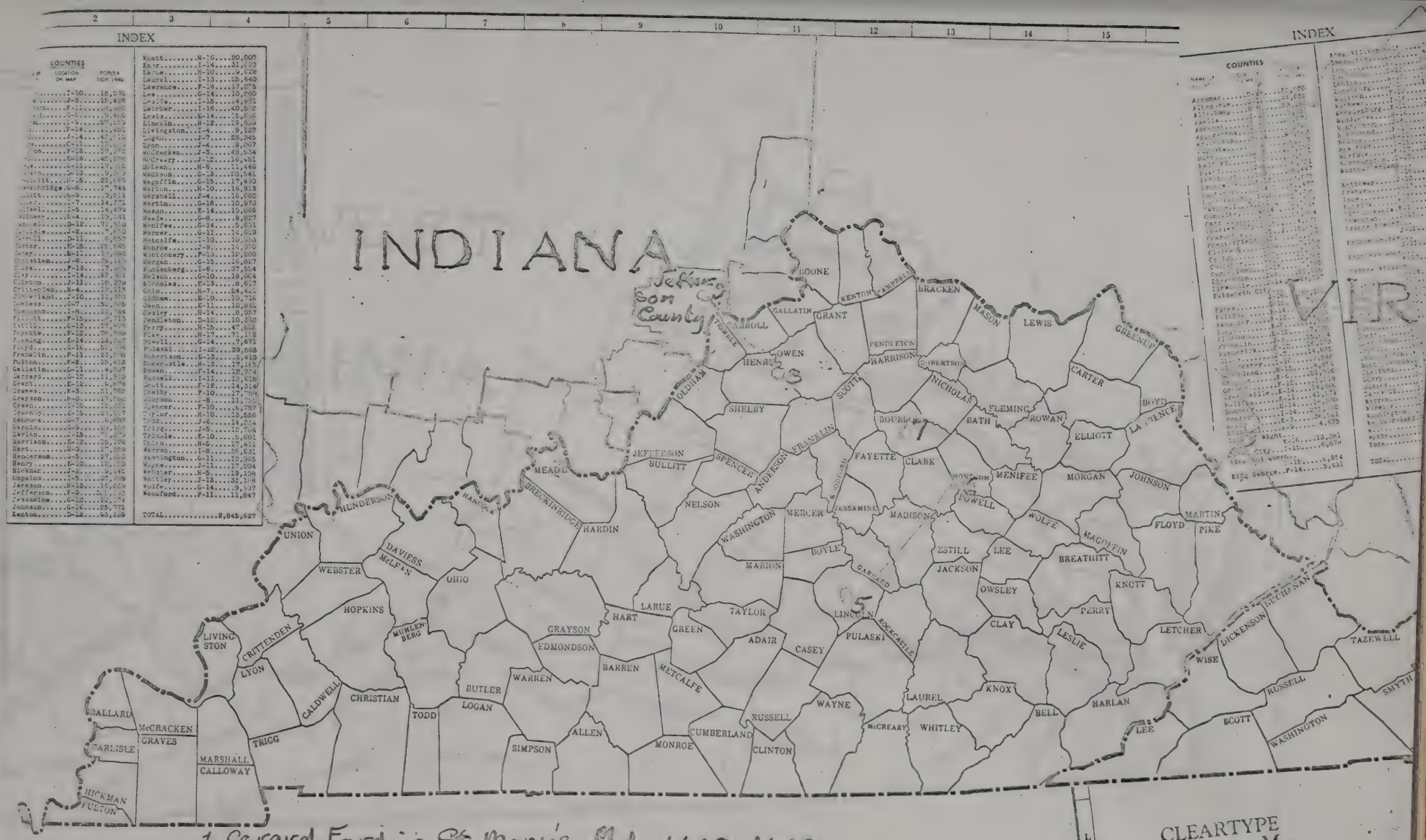
John Lee, Son of Gershom and Revolutionary Soldier and His Family

The Drake Family

The Hunt Family

Appendix - 1. Deed to Warner Ford's Property in Bourbon County, Kentucky. 2. Sale of Warner Ford's Property in Bourbon County, Kentucky. 3. Deed of Garret Ford and Elizabeth, His Wife, to Warner Ford. 4. Deed of Garret Ford and Elizabeth, His Wife, to Phillis Ford. 5. Warner Ford's Purchase of Property in Henry County, Kentucky. 6. Agreement between Heirs of Warner Ford in the Division of His Property. 7. Marriage Bond of Garret Ford in Preston of Marriage with Elizabeth Terrell. 8. Marriage Bond of Robert Ford in Prestage to Mary Jane Terrell. 9. Deed of Gershom Lee's in Gallatin County, Kentucky. 10. Inventory of Gershom Lee's Estate in Gallatin County, Kentucky. 11. Two Letters of " Graham" Ford to Mr. Paul E. Andros of Madison, Indiana. 12. Will of Warner Ford of Jefferson County, Indiana. 13. Will of Warner Ford (Warner, Robert) of Jefferson County, Indiana.

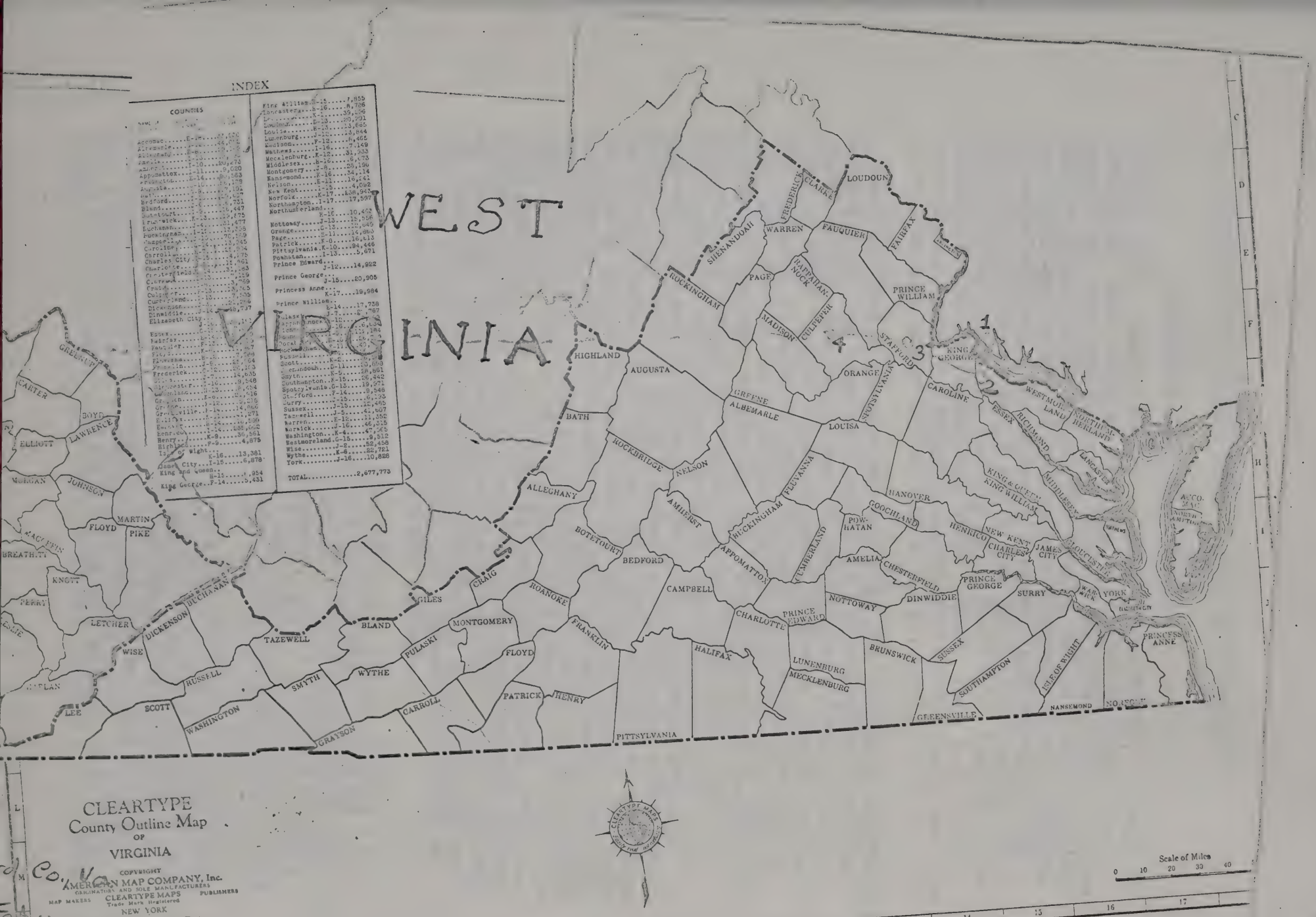
Index



1 Gerard Ford in St. Mary's, Md., 1642-1648
2 Gerard Ford in Westmoreland Co., Va., 1664 & 1746
3. Widow of Gerard Ford married Randall Dunsport - Stafford Co., Va.
4. Warner Ford said to have come from Culpeper Co., Va.
5. Warner Ford received grant of 400a. of land Lincoln Co., Ky., Feb. 11, 1783
6. Warner Ford received grant of 200a. of land Montgomery Co., Ky., Aug. 21, 1798
7. Warner Ford bought 100a. of land in Bourbon Co., Ky., Feb. 20, 1821
8. Warner Ford bought land in Henry Co., Ky., & moved there 1805
9. Warner Ford[3] bought land in Jefferson Co., Ind., 1836

CLEARTYPE
County Outline Map
OF
KENTUCKY

CLEARTYPE
County Outline Map
OF
VIRGINIA
COPYRIGHT
AMERICAN MAP COMPANY, Inc.
CLEARTYPE MAPS
NEW YORK


INDEX
COUNTIES
Accomac....E-16....27,605
Albemarle....H-12....25,097
Alleghany....E-8....9,586
Amelia....J-12....11,278
Amherst....H-11....20,273
Appomattox....H-11....9,020
Arlington....E-14....20,363
Augusta....E-10....75,179
Bath....E-11....5,192
Bedford....H-9....25,722
Bland....E-8....6,721
Botetourt....E-9....21,447
Brunswick....J-13....15,475
Buchanan....J-6....21,477
Buckingham....H-12....13,208
Buckingham....H-11....13,559
Campbell....H-11....75,245
Caroline....J-14....17,934
Carroll....E-7....4,775
Charles City....J-14....3,461
Charlotte....H-10....21,263
Chesterfield....J-13....25,219
Clarke....E-13....3,989
Craig....E-9....3,745
Culpeper....H-13....7,505
Cumberland....H-12....7,269
Dickenson....J-6....18,737
Dinwiddie....J-13....
Elizabeth City....E-16....
Essex....J-14....
Fairfax....E-14....
Fauquier....E-13....
Floyd....E-8....
Fluvanna....H-12....7,269
Franklin....H-9....27,764
Frederick....E-13....20,103
Fredericksburg....E-14....11,635
Giles....E-7....9,548
Gloucester....J-14....8,434
Goochland....H-12....8,416
Grayson....E-6....20,216
Greene....H-12....14,000
Greensville....J-14....11,271
Halifax....H-11....
Hanover....J-14....
Henrico....K-9....36,561
Henry....H-9....4,875
Highland....F-9....
Isle of Wight....E-16....13,381
James City....J-15....6,878
King and Queen....
King George....F-14....5,431
King William....E-14....7,855
Lancaster....K-16....8,786
Lee....K-5....39,596
Loudoun....E-13....20,201
Louisa....H-12....13,686
Lunenburg....J-12....13,844
Lynchburg....F-12....6,466
Madison....H-13....7,149
Mathews....I-16....31,933
Mecklenburg....K-12....8,675
Middlesex....E-8....29,196
Montgomery....F-8....14,114
Nansemond....E-16....16,442
Nelson....H-10....4,092
New Kent....J-15....638,941
Norfolk....K-17....17,597
Northampton....
Northumberland....E-16....10,452
Nottoway....J-13....11,256
Orange....E-11....12,045
Page....E-11....14,863
Patrick....K-10....16,413
Pittsylvania....K-10....94,446
Pocahontas....I-13....5,671
Prince Edward....J-12....14,922
Prince George....J-15....20,905
Princess Anne....K-17....19,984
Prince William....E-14....17,758
Pulaski....F-7....8,787
Rappahannock....E-12....
Richmond....J-16....
Roanoke....E-9....
Rockbridge....E-10....
Rockingham....E-10....
Russell....K-6....
Scott....K-6....
Shenandoah....E-11....
Smyth....K-9....28,861
Southampton....K-15....28,642
Spotsylvania....G-12....18,271
Stafford....F-14....18,546
Surry....J-15....9,735
Sussex....J-15....12,465
Tazewell....K-6....41,507
Warren....E-12....11,252
Warwick....J-16....46,015
Washington....K-4....47,365
Westmoreland....G-15....9,512
Wise....J-2....52,456
Wythe....K-6....22,721
York....J-16....10,828
TOTAL....2,677,773
WEST
VIRGINIA
LOUDOUN
FREDERICK
CLARKE
WARREN
FAUQUIER
FAIRFAX
ALEX.
SHENANDOAH
ROCKINGHAM
PAGE
RAPPAHANNOCK
PRINCE WILLIAM
MADISON
CULPEPER
STAFFORD
KING GEORGE
ORANGE
SPOTSYLVANIA
CAROLINE
WESTMORELAND
NORTHUMBERLAND
ESSEX
RICHMOND
LANCASTER
HIGHLAND
AUGUSTA
GREENE
ALBEMARLE
LOUISA
BATH
ROCKBRIDGE
NELSON
FLUVANNA
KING & QUEEN
KING WILLIAM
MIDDLESEX
ACCO.
ALLEGHANY
AMHERST
BUCKINGHAM
HANOVER
GOOCHLAND
POW-HATAN
HENRICO
NEW KENT
CHARLES CITY
JAMES CITY
GLOUCESTER
BOTETOURT
BEDFORD
APPOMATTOX
CUMBERLAND
AMELIA
CHESTERFIELD
PRINCE GEORGE
SURRY
WARWICK
YORK
HAMPTON
CAMPBELL
NOTTOWAY
DINWIDDIE
CHARLOTTE
PRINCE EDWARD
ROANOKE
FRANKLIN
HALIFAX
BRUNSWICK
SUSSEX
PRINCESS ANNE
LUNENBURG
MECKLENBURG
SOUTHAMPTON
ISLE OF WIGHT
NANSEMOND
NORFOLK
GREENSVILLE
PITTSYLVANIA
PATRICK
HENRY
CARROLL
GRAYSON
WASHINGTON
SMYTH
WYTHE
PULASKI
FLOYD
BLAND
TAZEWELL
GILES
CRAIG
MONTGOMERY
DICKENSON
BUCHANAN
WISE
RUSSELL
SCOTT
LEE
LETCHER
PERRY
KNOTT
MAGOFFIN
BREATHITT
FLOYD
MARTIN
PIKE
JOHNSON
MORGAN
ELLIOTT
LAWRENCE
BOYD
CARTER
GREENUP
CLEARTYPE
County Outline Map
OF
VIRGINIA
COPYRIGHT
AMERICAN MAP COMPANY, Inc.
ORIGINATORS AND SOLE MANUFACTURERS
CLEARTYPE MAPS
Trade Mark Registered
NEW YORK
MAP MAKERS
PUBLISHERS
This is a copyrighted map. The law forbids reproduction or copying of same, or any part thereof, by any process for personal use or resale, without permission.
Scale of Miles
0 10 20 30 40
Co., Va.
Feb. 11, 1783
Aug. 24, 1798
1805

NOTES ON THE WARNER FORD FAMILY OF KENTUCKY

Possible Virginia Origin

Warner Ford, Revolutionary soldier of Kentucky, is said to have come from Culpeper County, Virginia, although no amount of research seems to be able to prove this. A family tradition states that the family was of Irish origin and that the father of Warner was Garrard, also a Revolutionary soldier. There was a Garrard Ford given in the Virginia Archives, but I could not learn what county of Virginia he lived in, nor anything about his family. The assumption seems reasonable since Warner Ford had a son Garret, no doubt a Kentucky corruption of Garrard, and the name does not occur in any other Ford family.

A Gerrard Fford appears very early in St. Mary's in Maryland. Reported in the Maryland Archives: Arrested against assault of the Musquitanoes 17 of tobacco, Nov. 1, 1639; Feb. 3, 1642 Gerrard Fford demands of Francis Green, [illegible] 30 tobacco on account of work done - court allowed 10, [illegible] Apr. 24, 1642 levy allowed for jurors 1[illegible]. 1643 levy allowed for certain arrearages; Nov. 27, 1643 Peter Merrill demanded of Gerrard Fford and Thomas White [illegible] tobacco and cask for [illegible] of Nov. 16 last; June 6, 1644 on account of Leonard Calvert, deceased, Gerrard Fford paid 0200. This Gerrard Fford evidently did as many other colonists who became dissatisfied with affairs as they were conducted in Maryland, moved to the southern side of the Potomac River, being mentioned in Westmoreland County, Virginia in 1654. In "Cavaliers and Pioneers, abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1666" by Nathaniel Nugent, p. [illegible], the statement is made that Francis Gray received a grant of 374 acres of land in Westmoreland County on Nov. 16, 1654, bounded on the northeast by the property of Capt. John Ashton, William Northall, Garrard Ford and his own land; this land having been given him because of transporting eight persons to the colony.

Another Garrard Ford, possibly the son of the above, is mentioned several times in the Westmoreland Wills by Augusta E. Fothergill in Volume I of the Virginia County Records. P. 17 - Carter, Frances, wife of Thomas Carter, deceased, of Westmoreland, [illegible] 1705, [illegible] 1706, leaves Garrard Ford a [illegible], Kelly, William, 17 November 1719, [illegible] 17 April 1726 [illegible] and Ford executors; p. 50 - Ford, Garrard, 10 November 1726, [illegible] 26 May 1727, left his son Daniel land and two slaves, his son Garret the home plantation, his daughter Elizabeth one slave, his wife Elizabeth two slaves. The County Clerk of Westmoreland County issued on that the amount of land was settled, that the land had been granted to Gerrard under the seal of the Colony April 10, 1667/8, 370 acres.

This land plantation he purchased was sold by Warner Ford and his wife Frances to William Tyler in 1787. This is very evidently not the Warner Ford who was in Kentucky, who must have been born about 1770 and whose wife was Cyntha, but it seems as though he must have been a relative.

In Vol. I, 76, p. 2 of the County Court Note Book of Virginia, it is stated that Terrell Davenport and the widow of Garrard Ford were married by inference in Stafford County, date not given. But it is interesting in the fact that Stafford County is adjacent to Westmoreland County, and Culpeper where Warner Ford of Kentucky is supposed to have come from is adjacent to Stafford.

Kentucky Records

The authentic record of Warner Ford starts with his enlistment in two expeditions into the Illinois country - the first on July 18, 1780 in the company of Capt. John Dun, George Rogers Clark, on [illegible] [illegible] days' service with pay [illegible]; the second in Oct. 20, 1782 in the company of Capt. [illegible], George Rogers Clark, Lieutenant General, for 30 days with pay of [illegible]. This information came from the Virginia State Archives in the Virginia State Library, Vol. 8. Soldiers Claims, Series [illegible]. Warner Ford was given a grant of 400 acres of land on Gilly and Buck Creeks in Lincoln County; this is about five miles southwest of Crab Orchard, which was the military center of the region. This was reported in "The Kentucky Land Grants" by Willard Rouse Jillson in Vol. [illegible] of the Filson Society Publications. It must have been around 1781 that Warner was married to Cyntha Mellon. The name Cyntha was ascertained from deeds, but the name Mellon was furnished by Mrs. Edwin Andros of Madison, Indiana, a descendant who learned it from her great aunt and great uncle. The marriage record has not been found. In the list of Virginia [illegible] Papers, 1782-1787, Mordecai (Warner) Ford is given as 1 Tell in Lincoln County.

Warner Ford was given another grant of land of 200 acres in Montgomery County on Lubbergood's Creek as reported in Vol. [illegible] of Filson Society Publications, but it is not believed that he ever lived on it himself, but probably placed one of his sons on it. On Feb. 21, 1[illegible] he [illegible] 100 acres of land on Cooper's Run in Fayette County, very close to the county seat, at first called Terrell and afterwards Paris. Certain evidence of his life in Bourbon County are reported in the Kentucky State Historical Register: Member of Cooper's Run Baptist Church 1788; veniremen at the trial of S-------- I-------- Fortscoey, September term 1794 as well as Robert Terrell, father-in-law of two of his sons; veniremen for the trial of D------- B-------, 1795, Terrell also [illegible]. In the first census of Kentucky 1790 he [illegible] four Minnas (Warner) Ford in Bourbon County, 6, --, 1[illegible].

Warner Ford sold his property in Bourbon County Oct. 24, 1810, but he had previously gone to Henry County, since the deed to his property there stated "the property on which the said Warner Ford now lives." This property was on the south side of the Kentucky River at Cane Run. The location is very close to the present town of Port Royal. A son of Warner Ford was married in Henry County in 1805 so it is believed that he went there in that year. He must have died in 1835. He and his wife Sylva are buried in the churchyard of the Baptist Church of Port Royal, but the stones are so worn that they cannot be read. This information came from two of his great grandchildren who still live on his land at an advanced age - Mrs. M. D. Berry and Mr. Lawrence Taylor, grandchildren of Warner's son Abner.

Children of Warner Ford and Sylva Mullen
(Order not certain)

1. John m. in Bourbon County Dec. 10, 1793 to Elizabeth Palmer, bondsman Warner Ford. He and his brother Henry bought land in Henry County, Kentucky in 1806, buying in the same tract of Samuel Dick as their father.

2. James, remained in Bourbon County when the family moved to Henry County. He was a witness to the will of John Hill Sr. Dec. 27, 1810. He died intestate, he probably previous to the division of Warner Ford's property by his children in 1835. Another evidence that he did not live to a "venerable age" was that he took no active part in Jefferson County, Indiana, which his brother Jarrett sold to two of his sons in 1826, probably obtaining it in inheritance. The permit to Jesse was June 9, 1817.

3. Abner, m. Anne Dick Dec. 3, 1799 with the consent of her father, Daniel Dick. [illegible] (1) Jarrett who m. Sarah Allen [illegible] (2) Mrs. M. D. Berry who still lives on a part of Abner's farm at the age of 90; (3) Caroline, who m. [illegible] Taylor and had son Lawrence, who still lives on the home place at the age of 78. In the old cemetery back of the Baptist Church in Port Royal, Henry County are stones for [illegible] Oct. 1837 - [illegible], and Sarah Allen, his wife, Dec 24, 1840 - Dec. 27, 1917. Abner's grave is there but unmarked.

4. Sarah, m. Mitchell Terrell, daughter of Richard Terrell and Ida Mullen (Cane) Terrell. Married in Bourbon County. Moved to Henry County, had children - James, Warner, William, Abner, Jarrett. According to Harold Terrell's letter to Mrs. Edwin V. Andres, James and Abner stayed in Kentucky, Jarrett went to Boone County, Indiana, Warner and William resided in Jefferson County, Indiana.

5. Robert, b. 1721 near Crab Orchard, Kentucky, m. Henry County, Ky., Jane Terrell Sept. 25, 1805, dau. of Robt. Terrell, Sr., Jarrot Ford. Children: William, Charlton, Robert, Achilles, Jesse, Harriet, Warner, Cyrus, and seven who died in infancy. In the book "The History of Coffee Creek Baptist Association" by F. C. Tibbets, published in 1883, p. 109 states that the Hopewell Baptist Church was constituted the 16th day of May, 1829. Achilles Ford was one of the constituent members. The meeting was held at the home of Robert Ford. Achilles Ford was made deacon and Warner Ford clerk. The last of the constituent members, Deacon Achilles Ford died in 1879. Warner and Achilles were two sons of Jarrot Ford who settled in Jefferson County. This Hopewell Church is at Volga, a town in Smyrna Tsp. of Jefferson County. Descendants say that Robert came to Jefferson County about 1809 and that he died in 1848. Jane was born 1786 and d. 1842.

6. Nancy, m. Nathan Lee, his second wife, Dec. 6, 1806, consent of her father Warner Ford. (See Lee family)

7. Elizabeth, m. Graham (Gordon) Lee Feb. 15, 1809 with the consent of her father Warner Ford. They were the parents of Nancy Ann Lee who married Warner Ford of Jefferson County, Indiana. Graham was already dead when Warner Ford's property was divided between his children in 1835, and she was said to be living in Gallatin County at the time.

8. Warner, m. Polly Jones Dec. 14, 1812, consent of her father Robert R. Jones. Uncle Graham said he and his brother John went to Crawford County, Illinois. There were only Ford's in Crawford County in 1850, family 700 Polly Warner, 58, farmer, b. Ky., (no wife Sarah), 22, b. Ky. and Sarah E. Lenbrick, 12, b. Ky. living with them, but no other children.

9. William, m. Sarah Hardy, Jefferson Co., Ind., 1815. They had a daughter Elpalma (Alma), probably reared by Robert and Jane Ford since her parents died when she was young. Married m. Granville Sherman. Their daughter Mary E. Sherman m. John Spicer and their daughter Cornelia Spicer m. Albert Sullins - two children still living Mike Sullins and Mrs. Cleveretta Milley of Seymour, Indiana.

1. Male entry on John - Census of 1850 Crawford Co., Ill. - Family 700 - John Ford, 78, farmer, b. Va. wife Elizabeth, 76, b. Va., Nancy Ford, 40, b. Ky. Other Fords in Crawford Co. very probably children of John and Warner. [illegible] Va. definitely est[illegible] the fact that Warner was married in Va. before going to Kentucky.

5

10. Polly, m. Jan. 15, 1816 John Highsmith whose father was Thomas, with the consent of her father James Ford.
11. Lovedia Ford, m. John Lee Dec. 17, 1830, her father Vernon Ford (This is a doubtful entry; it is more probably that her father was Joseph, the son of John)
12. Mary, m. Sept. 11, 1837 M. Deaick, consent father V. F.

Some Records of Vernon Ford's Grandchildren

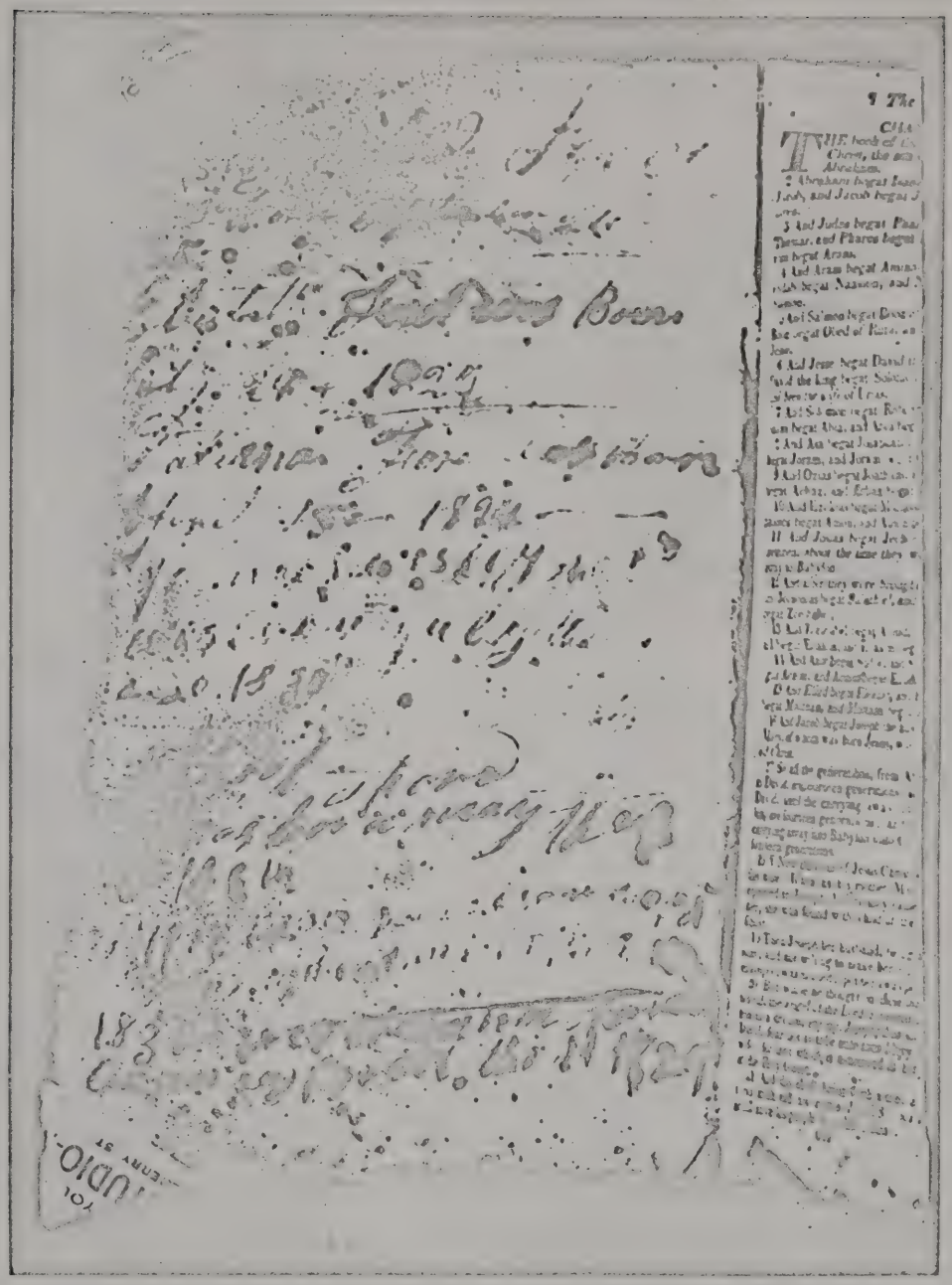
1. John Ford, b. 1771 in Va., m. Elizabeth Palmer whose father was John, Dec. 18, 1793, d. after 1850. He is Census of 1810 in Bourbon County with 7 sons and 5 daughters; he is also in the Census of 1820 in Douglas County. "Uncle Cagnal" said he went to Crawford Co., Ill. and he is found there aged 79 and wife Elizabeth aged 76. Some of his children are identifiable.
(1) Joseph, m. Aug. 27, 1810 Nancy (Mary?) Ford, bondsman John.
(2) Sally Ford m. Nov. 25, 1811 to Samuel Rich with the consent of her father John Ford.
(3) John Jr., b. 1776, m. Tomahill Highsmith (b. 1779) Jan. 15, 1816, her father Thomas Highsmith, his father John, Sr. Their children (1850 census) Susan, b. 1813, Ill., Nathan, b. 1835, Alfred, b. 1837, Lucinda I., b. 1840, Martha A., b. 1847.
(4) Benjamin, m. Anthony Hickory, Jan. 28, 1809
(5) Susanna, m. June 4, 1827 Silas Allen, consent of father John.
(6) Samuel, b. 1801, m. Dec. 1, 1825 Ellen Hardwick (b. 1802, mother Ellen Tomlinson). Their children (1850 census Crawford Co., Ill.) Mary, b. 1831 Ky., Jane, b. 1832 Ky., Lucinda, b. 1835 Ky., Samuel R., b. 1838 Ill., Elizabeth, b. 1840 Ill., John, b. 1843 Ill., Nancy, b. 1845 Ill., Mary M. W. E., b. 1848 Ill.
(7) Polly, m. May 22, 1820 James Ford, consent of her father John.
(8) Nancy, m. Jul. 9, 1825 to Nancy Mitchell, bondsman Hickman Mitchell
(9) George P., m. June 2, 1827 Cornelia Dutell, consent of her father Price Dutell. This family apparently broke up, the mother living died - given in Crawford Co. 1850 - George Ford, b. 1808, living in Wm. Johnson family, Price Ford, b. 1828 Ky. Price Ford, living in Mary Allison family, Polly Ford, b. 1832, Ill., living in Mary Allison family, John T. Ford, b. 1833, Ky., living in W. Johnson family.
(10) Lucinda, b. 1800, m. Nov. 28, 1833 Obadiah Jones (b. ——, father Simon Jones); b. (2) Lafitte (b. ——, Ky.) Children given in 1850 census of Crawford Co., Elizabeth S., b. 1833 Ky., William P., b. 1836 Ky., Nancy J., b. 1837 Ill., George S. b. 1839 Ill., Mary C., b. 1843 Ill., Sarah M. b. 1847 Ill.

4. Jarret, b. Apr. 20, 1790, Elizabeth Kornell, the two at least 3 of the 4 b. "Uncle Cadwy" named the sons of Jarret, and several daughters have been located through marriage records.
(1) Ford, Elisha, b. Mar. 20, 1825 Amer, John with the consent of her father Jarret Ford.
(2) Fergusson, m. Jan. 17, 1826 Townsend Poe, consent of her father Jarret
(3) Warner, b. Nov. 5, 1802, m. Nancy Ann Lee(Dec. 24, 1829- d. July 16, 1879 of Jennifer), d. Jan. 5, 1867. Jarret Ford sold his son Warner half a quarter section of land in Smyrna Tsp. of Jefferson Co., Ind. which had been taken up by James Ford, brother of Jarret, June 9, 1817. James must have died leaving title to Jarret as there is no record of title being signed to him. The other half he sold to his son Achillas, both halves of 80 a. each being sold for $700. Warner had been in Jefferson County previous to the date of this sale as he was a voter in 1826, was elected clerk of the Hopewell Baptist Church in Feb. at its inception May 16, 1828, and is given in the 1830 census of Smyrna Tsp. with one son and three daughters.
(4) Achillas, b. 1804, m. Oct. 11, 1829 Catherine Ewell (b. 1815, daughter of Reuben Ewell (Ewell), a Rev. soldier from Va., who died in Indiana while on a visit and is buried in the cemetery given by the Sullivans where many Ford's and Ewell's are buried, but has no stone; she d. June 4, 1 9), d. Jan. 1879. Achillas (Achilles, Atlas) was sold the other half of the quarter that was sold to Warner Ford; he also was in Jefferson, providing as his date of the sale which was Aug. 12, 1836, both served deacon of the Hopewell Baptist Church at its inception Feb 16, 1828.
(5) Sarah, m. Elizabeth Johnson Oct. 1, 1833, with consent of her father James Johnson.
(6) Amer, m. Polly Ford, dau. of John Aug 6, 1830
(7) Elizabeth, m. Collin, John, June 9, 1830, Jarrot Ford bondsman.
(8) Polly, m. Carley William, Jan. 11, 1837, father Jarrard.
(9) Garrard, m. Mary Ann Hanson, Dec. 18, 1834, bondsman Jesse Z. Hanson. "Uncle Cadwy" said he went to Iowa Co., Ind. where he lived and living a few miles north of Lebanon, but I was unable to confirm this.
(10) Calvin, b. Apr. 19, 1824, m. Mildred Jones Feb. 11, 1845 (this Calvin is given in Warner Ford's Bible although she is his sister rather than his child)

5. Robert Ford, b. 1781, m. Anna Kornell Oct. 27, 1805, d. 1840. Robert and his wife are buried on the Ford farm west of Volney, Ind. given by Sullivan, no stones. Robert Ford and wife are given in the 1810 census of Montgomery Co., O. where Robert had received a grant of 160 a. at Lukes Creek. So it was possibly some time after 1810 that they came to Jefferson Co., Ind. until after 1810 instead of in 1812 as a descendant said. In the

1820 census of Jefferson Co. he is given with 3 sons and 2 daughters, and in the 1830 census with 3 sons and 5 daughters. The names of Robert's children were given by a great grandson, Nathan Ford, who got it from a treasured and tattered page written by his mother, the wife of "Uncle Joly" (James), who got the information by word of mouth from "Uncle Billie" (Achilles) the son of Robert. This information supplemented by Genealogical Records, Mortality Records and Cemetery Records of the Indiana State Library at Indianapolis.

(1) William, m. ——————————; had sons (1) Robert ((1/4/1820 - 11/20/1880); (2) Warner, m. Elizabeth Dunlap, May 14, 1857; they had son Edward b. 1864, m. Mary E. ——— (1861 - 1919).
(2) Robert, (bachelor) (May 7, 1819 - Sept. 27, 1878)
(3) Warner
(4) Charlington, m. Mary Ann Miller Dec. 24, 1829, J. M. Cox officiating
(5) Achilles, b. Apr. 25, 1825, m. Sophia Cosby May 13, 1850, Wash. Their children: (1) Ida May; (2) James Robert, b. Apr. 2, 1853, m. Carlotta Betts, Oct. 11, 1877, died Apr. 4, 1930 - Their children (a) Frank Achilles b. July 14, 1878, m. Hattie McNall Dec. 24, 1912 and had Warren, b. Nov. 11, 1913, d. Feb. 13, 1914, James Robert, b. Nov. 27, 1917, Catherine, b. June 28, 1922; (b) Ethel, b. Oct. 4, 1880, m. Carl Behling Apr. 22, 1904; (c) William Nelson b. Sept. 24, 1898, m. May Bettinger, Sept. 2, 1927. James Albert is the one they called "Uncle Joly".
(6) Joseph, b. May 11, 1830, m. Mary A. ——— (Feb. 1, 1841 - Aug. 26, 1914), d. Nov. 27, 1906. Their children were: (1) Minnie, m. ——— Miller; (2) Dick Scott; (3) Sarah C. b. 1872, m. Otto Nasfurter, d. 1942.
(7) Amelia
(8) Otha
(Seven others died in infancy)



"I certify that I own andnow havein my possession a Bible bearing the following inscription on a page between the Old and New Testament: 'Stereotyped for the American Bible Society by D. & G. Bruce, New York, 1829.'

"On the opposite side of this sheet is written in longhand the following: 'Mary Jane Ford was born Sept. 24, 1824; John Ford was born Sept. 24, 1825; Elizabeth Ford was born July 24, 1827; Malvina Ford was born Apr. 19, 1824; James Wesley Ford was born July 20, 1830; Jarrot Ford was born May 30, 1834; William Harrison Ford was born Dec. 5, 1836; ---------- Ford ---------- 11, 1829.'"

(Signed) Laura Frances Ford
(221 Stone Ave., Lexington, Ky.)

Descendants of Hamner Ford of Jefferson County, Indiana

1. Henry Jano Ford, b. Sept. 24, 1824, m. Dec. 27, 1[illegible] Lucinda Underwood (b. [illegible] 12, 1823, killed in the Civil War, Dec. 14, 1863), d. ——, ——, [illegible] ville, Ill. [illegible] Underwood enlisted at Quincy, Ill. in the 116th Reg. of Inf. for 3 years' service, Sept. 1862, Col. Thos. J. Kinney, Co. commander. [illegible] at Vicksburg. Their daughter Nancy Hinman Underwood, b. Oct. 6, 1850 at Wilson, Ind., m. at David City, Neb., Oct. 11, 1872 Jacob Mason Smith (b. at Mine Hill, Pa., [illegible] 31, 1851), d. Apr. 22, 1899 at Elgin, Neb. Their daughter Elsie Vern Smith, b. Dec. 17, 1889 at Grand Island, Neb., m. May 19, 1913 at Fort Robt. Sh. John Pendleton Kalbfus (b. Feb. 22, 1880). Their daughter Georgia Kyle Kalbfus, b. May 15, 1910, m. June 3, 1931 Henry B. Miller.

2. John Ford, b. Sept. 4, 1827

3. Elizabeth Ford, b. July 27, 1827, m. John Hagan 1847, d. 1850. Child: [illegible] Hagan, b. [illegible] Hagan, and Celia Hagan. Was Private 2, 46th Indiana, Union Ill Infantry Vol., [illegible] 22.

4. John Wesley Ford, b. July 20, 1829

5. Jerred P. Ford, b. Nov 20, 1831, removed to Brooklyn, Ill., [illegible] Ill.

6. William Harrison Ford, b. Dec. 5, 1835

7. Andrew Jackson Ford (Twin Bro.), b. 1841, m. Martha A. Sullivan (1844-1900), d. 1900

8. Sarah E. Ford, b. 1843, m. Joseph Nelson, [illegible] Nelson Jones b.[illegible] Jones, [illegible], Ind.

9. Joel, b. Sept. 24, 1845, d. June 6, 1846, [illegible]

10. Richard Lemon, b. Nov. 1, 1853, m. [illegible] (daughter Mary Laura Lemon from Illinois) [illegible], Lambertin, Ky.

11. Ella F., b. July 17, [illegible], d. July 17, 1857

Descendants of Jacob Ford

1. Benjamin Franklin, b. 1828

2. Elizabeth, b. 1830

3. Sarah, b. Dec. 26, 1832, m. Jan. 1, Lewellyn (b. [illegible] 22, 1824, d. Feb. 24, 1864), d. [illegible] 16, 1874

4. Melvina, b. 1842

5. John W., b. 1846, d. Dec. 22, 1864

6. Joshua, b. 1849

Some Unclassified Ford's Who Must Be Related

William Ford, m. Jane Gallice Dec. 31, 1810, Bourbon Co.

Thomas King, m. Dec. 24, 1805 Ann Ford, dau. of William Henry Co.

James Harrell m. Apr. 12, 1809 Cassander Ford, dau. of Wm. Henry Co.

Achilles Terrell m. Mar. 13, 1812 Susannah Ford, bondman William Ford, Henry County

Calvin Ford m. Feb. 4, 1843 Elizabeth Kirkpatrick, bondsman Elec Kirkpatrick, Henry County. This Calvin is listed afterwards in Jefferson County, Ind. records, b. Apr. 30, Henry Co., Ky., d. Aug. 21, 1866 Jefferson Co.

Calvin Ford m. May. 19, 1839 to Martha Ireland, consent of father Samuel Ireland, Henry Co., Ky. On Jan. 14, 1887 Richard L. Ford, son of Warner Ford of Jefferson Co., Ind. made this entry in his diary: "Went to Madison with S. Ireland. Had Father's will probated.

Underwoods and Milleys

These two families are honored families of Kentucky and Virginia with many Revolutionary soldiers. They are connected with a branch of the above families in the following manner: Benjamin F. Underwood who married Mary Jane Ford, dau. of Warner Ford of Jefferson Co. was the son of Zachariah Underwood and Corelia Walker. The following entries apply:

Dec. 25, 1844 - Benjamin F. Underwood m Jefferson Co., Mary Jane Ford, minister J. M. Cox, - Jefferson Co. Marriage Records, reported by the John Paul Chapter of D. A. R., Madison, Ind. in Indiana State Library, Indianapolis, Ind.

1850 Census Records of Jefferson Co., Ind., Smyrna Tsp.

Family #237 -	B. F. Underwood,	26,	farmer,	$3000,	Ind.
	Mary J. "	24			"
	Francis M. "	1			"
	[illegible] "	2/12			"
Family #275	[illegible] "	41	"	1600	Ky.
	Cornelia "	31			"
	Julia Ann "	18			Ind.
	Virginia E.	16			"
	Emily A. "	14			"

Zachariah I. Underwood,		12	Ind.
Minerva D.	"	10	"
John M.	"	5	"
Sarah M.	"	5/12	"

Possible father of Amelia

Salem Twp., Jefferson Co.
Family 1667 - William Walker, 53, farmer, Ind.

Nancy	"	47	"
John	"	22	"
Jane	"	22	"
Mary D.	"	17	"
William L.	"	16	"
Henry K.	"	12	"
Elizabeth R.		10	"
Harvey	"	7	"
Mary A. Johnson		4	"
1668 - Catherine Walker		40	farmer, Ky.
Jane M.	"	24	Ind.

Milton Twp.

Stephen	"	68	" Va.
Solomon	"	31	Ind.
Nancy	"	26	"
Elizabeth	"	5	"
Henry C.	"	2	"
Mary	"	1	"
Polly	"	54	Va.
William	"	63	Va.

Cemetery and Vital Records

Spencerville Cemetery, Milton
Mary Underwood, d. Dec. 8, 1840, aged 77 years
Mint Cemetery, Salem Township
Sarah Underwood, daughter of Zachariah Underwood
d. July 7, 1845, aged 10 yrs., 6 mos., 21 days
Smyrna Twp., Fenwick Cemetery
Zachariah Underwood (b. Oct. 22, 1801 - d. Dec. 19, 1870)
Amelia " , wife (b. Oct. 12, 1811 - d. Dec. 17, 1894)

Brown Daily Democrat - May 21, 1870
"Died in Smyrna township on the 19th, Zachariah Underwood, who lived here over 50 years. He leaves a wife and several married daughter."

11

The Terrell Family

The Terrell family is of especial interest in this paper because there were two Terrell daughters who married two Ford sons. The Terrells have had a long period of distinguished service in England and America. The first that is known of this family goes back to Normandy where Ralf, Sire de Tyrel de Poix and de Guermenville, son of Walter I, Count of Vexin and Amiens, lived around 995 A. D. His father was Walerain, Count of the Vexin who died in 965, his mother was Edelgard, great granddaughter of Alfred the Great of England. He was also a descendant of Charlemaigne. Sir Walter Tyrell was born 1040 and died 1068; he lived close to Paris on the Seine River and was a cousin and close friend of the Duke of Normandy. One of the Tyrells went with William the Conqueror to England and received large grants of land from him. The family was established in England by Hugh Terrill who went from Picardy to Essex in 1199. The first Terrells who came to America were Timothy, son of Timothy Terrell of Allhallows Larden, who located in New Kent County, Virginia, others who settled in Virginia were Robert, William and Richard. Timothy had sons Robert and Joseph, and his son Robert had sons Edmond and Robert, both of whom served in the Revolution.

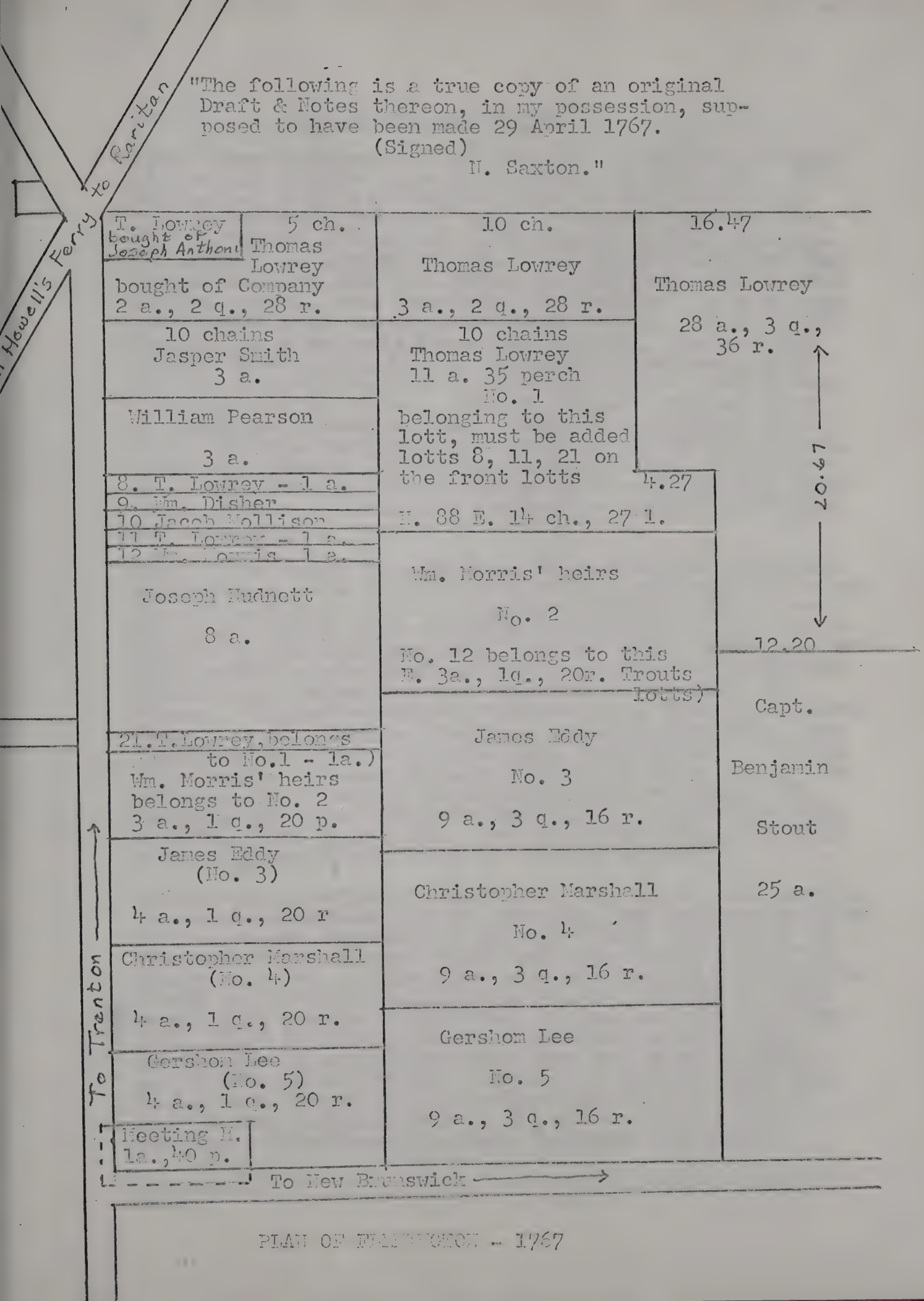
Robert Terrell who was the father of the two Ford wives seems to have been a buddy of Warner Ford since they both came by tradition from the same part of Virginia, Warner from Culpeper County, and Robert from Orange County - this could be from the same county since Culpeper was formed from Orange Mar. 23, 1749. Two Ford's in Culpeper County at the time of the Revolution were Benjamin and John, the latter of whom fought in the Revolution. Benjamin was apparently too young since he was married Dec. 29, 1794. Certain Terrell names in Culpeper and Orange County are reported in Kentucky, viz. - Property Tax Payers of Culpeper give 1783 Terrell, Edmond, Robert, Henry Joseph, and in the first census of Kentucky in 1790 we have in Madison Co. Terrell, Henry, Edmond, James, Joseph, Robert. But with all the similarity there seems to be no way of proving a relationship. But what is certain is that Robert Terrell fought in the same regiment in Lincoln County Ky. that Warner did, and when Warner bought land in Bourbon County on Cooper's Run in 1787, Robert Terrell did also buying from the same John Edwards and his wife Susannah a tract of land on Feb. 20, 1787, the same day that Warner Ford bought his. He sold this land on Jan. 20, 1790, but there is no indication of where he went after that, but two clues have been given - one Richard L. Ford in his diary on Feb. 11, 1882 said that Cashus L. Ford and Achilles (Probably the son of Robert rather than his uncle) went on that day to Smithland, which is in Livingston Co., Ky.

to investigate a tract of 775 acres of land that belonged to Richard and Cashur's great grandfather Robert Terrell, saying that Robert Terrell had died on that land and that it had never been legally conveyed. I have never been able to prove that he died there, and another entry in the diary said that they had no luck in finding a title. When his second daughter Jane was married to Robert Ford, it was stated that her father was deceased, and as long as the marriage took place in Henry County, it was naturally supposed that the family was living there at the time and that her father died there, but there is no proof of this either.

There is as much mystery about the wives of the two men as there is about their paternity. The wife of Robert Terrell was Jane Pope, the Jane came from Cecil, but the Pope part came from family tradition, and as no marriage record was found either in Virginia or Kentucky, her background could never be ascertained. The natural supposition would be that her father would be one of the Pope's who were in Lincoln Co., fighting under George Rogers Clark in the Illinois campaign. John Pope was in the same regiment with Robert Terrell and Warner Ford, and there were two other Pope's in the Illinois Campaign, Casper and Benjamin, but I was unable to learn anything about the family connections of any of them. The Pope family has a long history of colonial service beginning with Nathaniel back in St. Mary's the same time and place that Gerard Ford began his colonial career.

Warner Ford's wife was Cynthia Mellen, the Cynthia being ascertained from deeds, and the Mellen from family tradition. It has been definitely established that he was married back in Virginia, but a marriage record was not found, and from the multiplicity of Mellens and the multiplicity of spellings of the name, I was not able to pin her down to a particular family. These points are for further research in the history of these families.

"The following is a true copy of an original Draft & Notes thereon, in my possession, supposed to have been made 29 April 1767.
(Signed)
N. Saxton."



PLAN OF FLEMINGTON - 1767

The Gershon Lee Family

Since there were several Lee marriages in the Ford Family, it was desirable to learn the origin of this family. It was learned that this family as well as the Ford's came from the north of Ireland, being of Scotch-Irish descent. This information came from R. T. Farrar, a paid genealogist working on Belfast Shipping Lists in Belfast; this man is now deceased, and I am trying to check his results from another source. His entry says that Gershom Lee came over in the ship Kent, coming from Carrickfergus, Antrim County Ireland, as a cooper's apprentice in 1714. Whether this part is true or not, he was married in Piscataway, N. J. to Mary Drake who was the daughter of Andrew Drake, a very prominent settler there. Through Andrew's will we learn we learn that he was married before 1742, and died after 1730. Gershom was given an earmark for his cattle, horses, sheep and swine by John Dunham in April 1732. This mark was later given to David Cennings on Feb. 20, 1734/5, which would seem to indicate that Gershom had removed elsewhere, but such removal seems to be unobtainable.

Most of New Jersey genealogy has to be obtained from wills as they seem to be the only data that is authentic in regard to early settlers of N.J. The first will that gives proof of Gershom Lee is that of Andrew Drake which is recorded in Vol. 30 of the N. J. Archives, the 2nd volume of Wills. It is reported to have been made Sept. 16, 1742. The salient points are: Andrew Drake of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., yeoman. Children - Randle (Fitzrandolph), George, Jeremiah, Edward, David, Johanna (Manning), Susannah (Smalley), Mary (Lee), Lydia, Sarah and Catherine. Property to be divided lands bought of Nesat and Jonn Tatton and James Drake. Executors - wife Hannah, son Jeremiah, brother-in-law John Clawson, and friend Benjamin Stelle, Jr. Will proved Dec. 2, 1743. Lib. B., p. 164. Nov. 29-30 1743 Inv. £130.15.3 made by Joseph Fitzrandolph and Gideon Herlitt.

This does not definitely state that the Lee who was married to Andrew's daughter Mary was Gershom, but this was supplied by Orra Eugene Pennette in his book "First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge in Olde East New Jersey", p. 619 in connection with the history of the Drake family that Mary Drake was born Feb. 19, 1710/11 and died after 1750; married before 1742 Gershom Lee, who died after 1774. This is the sum total of information about this couple; one is constrained that they were carried off by an epidemic or a disaster of some kind shortly after 1750. So far as is known they had only one child, and that is Gershom Lee of Flemington, N. J., who was one of the founders of the town and a very prominent man there.

The proof that we have that this Gershom is their son is

furnished by another will, that of George Drake, the son of Andrew Drake Sept. 7, 1774 found in Vol. 34 of the N. J. Archives, Vol. 6 of Wills. George Drake of Piscataway, Middlesex Co., yeoman - wife Ruth £100 and all she brought when I married her. Sons John, and George all my lands. If they survive again, then the land is to be divided by my brother, Randolph Drake, and my cousin Gershom Lee. My daughter Elizabeth Four £100, daughter Hannah Clark, £100. Executors - sons John and George, cousin Gershom Lee. Witnesses - Randolph Drake, Andrew Drake, Jonathan Drake. Proved May 12, 1783. Lib. 24, p. 298. Now the word "cousin" does not mean cousin in the sense that we use it; it means relative, and it very definitely refers to the second Gershom Lee because the first one was already deceased.

It is not known how or when Gershom Lee got from Piscataway to Flemington, but a clue is given in another will - that of James Clark made April 9, 1774 of Amwell Township, Hunterdon County. James Clark's wife was Hannah, the daughter of George Drake, the author of the previous will. He gave her the household goods given her by her father, and she was to live on the plantation, son James, a bed, which was his mother's; sons George, Thomas, and John who are minors, to be supported. Son James is to have no right in the plantation, but is to have £60. Daughter Mary £60, daughter Elizabeth £60. Executors - neighbors Joshua Higgins, Gershom Lee and brother-in-law George Drake. Witnesses - George Alexander, Thomas Taylor, Joseph Smith. Proved April 26, 1774. April 27, 1774 Inventory £302.5.0 made by Samuel Higgins and Joseph Moore. Lib. 16, p. 321.

Here he speaks of Gershom Lee as his neighbor, and the supposition naturally arises that Gershom came with them to Amwell Tsp. of which Flemington became the principal town. The word "neighbor" is not exactly the right designation for Gershom as he was really his wife's cousin, but as already shown the word "cousin" was not used in the same sense as it is today.

The date of Gershom Lee's birth is not known, but it must have been after 1742 when his grandfather Dr. Lee's will was made as he would have been mentioned in it, and it must have been before 1750 as his parents are supposed to have died shortly after that date. Neither is his marriage record to be found, but his wife's name is revealed in another will, that of his father-in-law, Thomas Hunt. This will gives also the names of his children, though it does not state their ages. The contents of the will are stated in Vol. 36, pp. 121, 122 of the N. J. Archives, Vol. 7 of the Wills. The will was drawn up Nov. 12, 1780, and states that he was advanced in years at the time. He left his grandson Henry son of his daughter Abigail, 160 acres of land, being part of his homestead, one parcel of 67 acres of which he bought from Thomas and Richard Lane, one parcel of John Reading

of 40 acres, and one of George Green of 50 acres, to be conveyed to him when he is 21. The rest of his homestead of 100 acres was to be sold, but ¼ acre was to be reserved for a burying ground, and it is to have a good stone fence. To grandson, Edward Dunn, he his hirt right 20 shillings. Money to the children of daughter Abigail except Henry Reading, who is not to have any part of it, son Samuel, daughter Abigail Reading, and all grandchildren now alive except children of son Samuel, but his oldest daughter by his first wife, also Elizabeth and Mary, daughters of Mary Robbins, also Mary, daughter of son Edward, deceased, also Jane, daughter of son John, deceased, also Lewis Lowry, John Lee, Thomas Lee, Joseph Lee, Levi Lee, Benjamin Lee, Sullivan Lee, Rebecca Dunn, and Sarah, being children of my daughter Rebecca Lee, which excepted persons are not to have any part of the residue. Grandson Edward Hunt was to pay to his sister Pamela Ely. Executors - son-in-law, Charles Reading and neighbors Samuel Hill and Francis Person. Witnesses - George Trout, John Buchanan, Paul Kuhl. Proved Nov. 12, 1790; probated to Charles Reading, Samuel Hill and Francis Person. Dec. 10, 1790. Inventory £2,[illegible].16.1 made by Charles Reading and Paul Kuhl. May 6, 1791 accounting of all executors, showing property delivered to Samuel Hunt, by consent of legatees, £1.15.0. Lib. 30, p. 290.

An inquiry to the County Clerk of Hunterdon County brought the statement that the wife the signed Charles Hill Gershon Lee was Rebecca, as the will was signed, during his widow's name as Rebecca Hunt. The marriage of Rebecca Lee to Baldin Dunn was in the marriage records for Jan. 10, 1774, but this Rebecca must be the one who was married in Woodbend County later in 1777 to George Durton.

On June 12, 1712 Thomas Lowry, an immigrant from Ireland, afterwards a colonel of the Hunterdon Co. Militia, but then a shipbuilder associated himself with Christopher Marshall in Philadelphia, James Daly a merchant, Th. Harris, Jr. a merchant, and Gershon Lee a carpenter (James Clark who I believe came to Amwell with Gershon was also a carpenter) and purchased of Henry Graves and Adam Dietz, executors of David Ewland, late of Amwell 47 acres in and around where Flemington is now situated, and laid out a town. By June 2, 1713 the job was nearly well on foot, Harris had died in the meantime, the four others agreed to divide up the remaining unsold lots between them. Lowry and Daly gave ¼ acre lot for the Baptist Church, and Gershon Lee built it. One of Gershon Lee's principal activities was viewing and inventorying wills; this happened between 1713 and 1724. A descendant who sent for a photostat of a paper processed by Gershon Lee said he was a beautiful writer.

Tale for his services that very creditably during the War of the Revolution. The first service that Cornelius Lee performed was in company with Nordecai McKinney to follow instructions to sell certain grain, livestock, erstwhile barns, etc., collected from various individuals in 1778 and 1779, in reported that they realized $400 from same. His actual service reads as follows:

"CORNELIUS LEE - Served as Commissioner and Paymaster for the Recruits in the County of Hunterdon in 1779.

Very truly yours
WILLIAM R. SHARP
Colonel, Armor, USMC
Adjutant General"

The record of his son John: His widow stated in her application for pension that he served in the New Jersey Militia, from 1776 to 1781, inclusive, under Capt. Merrill, Captain of the 2nd Regiment of Hunterdon County, Col. Lewis David Chambers, Colonel of the 2nd Regiment of Hunterdon County, Colonel of the 2nd Regiment, Sept. 9, 1777. Confirmation of his service can be found in Stryker's "Official Register of Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary War."

The record of Joseph, his second son, is as a Private in the Militia commanded by Capt. Conover of the Regiment under Col. Chambers in the N. J. Line for 18 months; he entered service in Hunterdon Co., N. J. in 1780. His pension claim is W-6445, Ind. Wars (1812).

Joseph Lee, the third son, was also counted as in the Militia, but I did not receive official confirmation of this.

Beyond these services Cornelius's daughter Mary was married to the son of the Colonel Tomery of the Hunterdon Regiment.

After the Revolutionary Cornelius lived in Hopewell Township, N. J. [illegible] and Phebe [illegible] died in 1[illegible] age [illegible] Militia. He is buried in [illegible] Presbyterian Church in Hopewell as well as Phebe. [illegible] Hunterdon Co., N. J. [illegible] Hunterdon Co. [illegible] William. [illegible] Hopewell in the Black [illegible] Johnson in 1800 in Woodford Co. There are several entries for [illegible] - Job, [illegible] Cornelius Lee [illegible] Hopewell [illegible] Hunterdon Co. [illegible] Phebe [illegible] Mary [illegible] Tobacco Lee II, George Lewis Lee C, 1777 (?) the consent of her parents Cornelius and Tobacco Lee (?) [illegible] must be the one who married Sheldin Barnes Dec. 10, 1776, but what became of him [illegible] indicated [illegible] 19 children [illegible] Lee [illegible] family was that of [illegible] but [illegible] in Shelby Co. Tex. [illegible] 1777, [illegible] (2) Nancy Ford Dec. 6, 1806. Cornelius moved [illegible] to Carlisle Co., Ky.

Gardner Lee latterly moved to Gallatin Co., Ky. where he is found to be the administrator of the estate of W. Leyden (the father-in-law of his son Gardner) Dec. 10, 1820 - this is evidence of his activities in New Jersey. He died shortly after this and an inventory was made of his intestate estate June 11, 1821 with Alexander Latty administrator, and the son Gardner bought up much of the property for the widow. This man's life appears to have been a very fine and reliable one, one that his descendants can well be proud of.

Some Descendants of Gardner Lee

Three of Gardner Lee's children may have stayed in New Jersey (one he once went to Kentucky, and were lost to view in the obscurity of records time; these were Mary Lowry, Thomas and Sarah. I was able to learn nothing of the later movements of the rest of them, partly through descendants and partly through civil records of one sort or another.

John Lee, b. July 22, 1770 in Flemington, N. J., m. Nov. 15, 1790 in Morris Co., N. J. Margaret ———. He apparently came to Bedford Co., Ky. with his father. His widow applied for pension on June 6, 1854, and in various affidavits made by neighbors to help her in getting this pension, we learn of the various movements. Samuel Poindexter, aged 70, testified that he knew John and Margaret for 50 years, first in Bedford Co., and then in Gallatin Co. where one and of their children were born. That the family latterly resided on the waters of the Indian-Tentuck River in Milton Twp. of Jefferson Co. Other witnesses testified that he knew them since they lived at the mouth of the Kentucky River (this is in Gallatin Co. in the part that later became Carroll Co. at least William, maybe Gallatin Co.) since 1790. The affidavit of Samuel Hallam, a Revolutionary veteran living across the line in Switzerland Co. said that he knew John Lee and wife for about 14 years before John Lee died, and that he lived also in Gallatin Co. for 20 years until they moved onto the waters of Indian-Tentuck about three miles from where the deponent now lives. John Lee died Sept. 17, 1820. Their children were (1) Gardner, b. Feb. 11, 1791; (2) [illegible], b. Dec. 8, 1793; (3) [illegible], b. Feb. 10, 1797; (4) [illegible], b. Oct. 15, 1798; (5) [illegible], b. [illegible] 17, 1799; (6) [illegible], b. May 19, 1801; (7) [illegible], b. [illegible] 24, 1803; (8) [illegible], b. Aug. 1, 1805; (9) [illegible], b. May 16, 1808. Some of these could be found living in 1835 to [illegible]. Dates and [illegible] indicating that these two were [illegible]. [illegible] lived on the south side of the Indian-Tentuck to Nathaniel Lee in 1834.

Joseph Lee, b. Dec. 22, 1762 Pittsylvania Co., Va. m. Eleanor Davidson, (d. 1844), he d. Dec. 24, 1837. Their Children: (1) Abner, b. 1779; (2) Ann, b. 1780; (3) Hannah, b. 1783; (4) Jinkins, b. 1784; (5) Edward, b. 1807; (6) Martha, b. 1810; (7) Susanah, b. 1812; (8) Perry, b. 1797. Family moved to Harrison Co., Ky., and then to Indiana in 1833.

Joseph Lee's will reads as follows: "In the name of God, Amen. I, Joseph Lee Sr. of Dove Township, Decatur County, State of Indiana, being sick in body, but of sound and perfect mind and memory, blessed be Almighty God for the same, do make and publish this my last will and testament, in manner and form following, that is to say: First, that all my just debts be paid and all the rest of my property I give and bequeath to my beloved wife, Eleanor Lee whom I hereby appoint sole executrix of this my last will and testament. In witness thereof I have hereu to set my hand and seal the 30th day of May 1836.

Joseph Lee, Sr. SEAL

Signed, sealed published and declared by the above named Joseph Lee, Sr. to be his last will and testament in the presence of us who have hereunto subscribed our names as witnesses in the presence of testator.

George Miller
John Miller, Jr.

Recorded Nov. 27, 1837
Henry T. Talbott, Clerk.

The date of Eleanor's death in the Dec Record is unclear; it occurred Nov. 27, 1842, Perry and Henry applied for letters of administration. Upon it "appearing to the court that Perry Lee is next of kin", letters were issued to him. In the sale bill of the personal property of Eleanor Lee, the names Susan Lee, Perry Lee, and Hannah Lee, appear several times. Also in claims for and against the estate, the same Henry and Perry are mentioned. Upon final administration, Perry Lee was discharged as administrator. Later he was again appointed administrator, asked for his release, and Mr. Dunn made a report that he had been appointed administrator of the estate of Eleanor Lee, "to secure a pension" for said Eleanor Lee was entitled to as the widow of Joseph Lee who was a Revolutionary soldier. In consideration of his (Dunn's) inability to prove certain facts, he failed in obtaining said pension claim." Discharged. (Mr. Dunn was the husband of Joseph's dau. Rebecca)

In the Jennings Deed, Vol. 110, p. 775, Mrs Ellen T. Lee, b. Milton, Ky., gives the descent from Joseph Lee as follows: 1. Joseph Lee (1762-1837), m. 1768 Isabel Blair (b. 1767); 2. William Lee (1797-1866), m. 1820 Sarah Hill (1806-1875); 3. Joseph Lee, m. 1854 Eleanor Davidson (d. 1894). Joseph Lee (1806-1875) placed on pension roll in Decatur Co., Ind. 1853 for service as private in the U. S. Militia. Pa. in Northampton Co., N. J., Ky. Decatur Co., Ind.

19

Levi Lee. Two entries show that Levi went to Kentucky with his father: (1) Levi Lee, 1 white male with 1 horse in 1790 and 1791 in Shelby Co. (2) Levi Lee and Elizabeth Compton Lee signed affidavit as to land bounties, Dec. 8, 1791, supporting rivers, Gerard Lee and Wood Lee (these two were executors in surveyor's expenses, in Madison). An entry in Hamilton Co., Ohio records shows that David Lee and his brother Levi were squatters on Four-Mile Creek, and became substantial citizens of Oxford, Ohio, were road overseers, Justice of the Peace, etc. Their sons William, Nathaniel and David were paid wolf bounties. The David mentioned as the brother of Levi is not mentioned in Thomas Hunt's will among the children of Gerard Lee. A descendant of Levi states that he went with Levi to Hamilton Co., Ohio in 1806 and died there. She also believes that a William Lee who went to Oxford, Ohio in 1810 and married Elizabeth Sampson Lee, 1814 was another son of Gerard, and that he afterwards went back to Kentucky. I am inclined to believe that these two are mentioned in Thomas Hunt's will are more likely in Lee's that this family met up with in Kentucky and came along with them.

Levi Lee's Children. Levi Lee was born in Kentucky and died at Kalapoo, Ill. He married Elizabeth Compton in New Jersey before leaving for Kentucky. Since he signed a line boundary affidavit with his brother in 1791. The father James Compton migrated from New Jersey to Ohio, and may have been the cause of the people going there. He was a well educated person for that day and taught a subscription school. Children of Levi: (1) David, b. ---------- Hundred at Oxford, Ohio. He was born in Kentucky and died at Kalapoo, Ill. He married - had a son Ira. (2) Nancy, never married, d. Clark Co., Ill. 1870. (3) Nathaniel Lee, m. Mary, they have died young. (4) William Lee, b. Nov. 21, 1811, Oxford, Ohio, d. Union Co., Ind. (5) Allen Lee, b. Jan. Kentucky, Oxford Co., Ill. Aug. 21, 1817. He was born in Ky. He was in Oxford, Ohio 1820, moved to Oxford Co., Ill. 1828, d. Clark Co., Ill. 1871. Died Oct. 4, 1864. (6) Mary Lee, m. Charles Riley in Hamilton Co., moved to Illinois. (7) Levi Lee, m. ---------- Dale, Coles Co., Ill. He died young, died Coles Co.

William Lee's Children: (1) Levi Lee III, m. ---------- Mitchell, Tippecanoe and Clark Co., Ill.; (2) Isabel Lee, m. ---------- Cable, lived and died in Clark Co., Ill.; (3) Nathaniel Lee, m. ---------- Mitchell, Oxford Co., Ill. (4) Elizabeth Lee, Unmarried; (5) William Lee, b. June 5, 1820, m. Oct. 15, 1843 Lucy, dau. of Henry Dodson and Rebecca (Chambers) (b. Oct. 7, 1826) of Westfield, Ill., in Clark Co., Ill. Mar. 15, 1847; resided Oxford in Clark Co. (6) Thomas Lee, m. M. Alice Thomas Westfield, Ill., had large family (7) Martin Lee, m. ---------- Westfield, Ill., had large family (8) Sarah Lee, m. ---------- Lucy, John, Harry; (9) Mary Lee, m. ---------- Clark Co., moved to

20

Nebraska; (9) Nancy Lee, m. ——— [illegible], died soon after marriage.

Children of James Lee: (1) Joseph Henry Lee, m. [illegible] [illegible], lived and died in Casey, Ill. - [illegible] children - [illegible], died young, [illegible], Russell. (2) Walter Lee, m. [illegible] Metcalf, lived and died Casey, Ill. - 3 children - Harry, died young, Daisy, Nathaniel. (3) Nathaniel Lee, m. Josephine Carr, lived and died Casey, Ill. - 2 children, Carr, ——— (4) [illegible] Lee, m. [illegible], lived and died in Casey, Ill. - 4 children - [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], [illegible]. (5) Anna Lee, m. [illegible] Dec. 24, [illegible] (b. [illegible] Co., Ky., [illegible] 15, [illegible], d. Casey Ill., [illegible] 5, 1911) - 5 children - [illegible], [illegible], Casey, Ill., [illegible], deceased, Andrew [illegible], deceased. (6) [illegible] Lee, m. John Long - 2 children - [illegible], Casey, Ill., [illegible] Casey, Ill. (7) [illegible] Lee, m. Frank [illegible], Casey, Ill. - 3 children - [illegible] (Mr.), [illegible] (Mr.), [illegible], Tuscola, Ill. (8) [illegible] Lee, m. [illegible], Casey, Ill - 1 son, [illegible]. [illegible] - In the 3rd generation [illegible] [illegible] Dulacey, [illegible]. In the 3rd generation (William) [illegible] Montgomery, granddaughter of William Montgomery [illegible] killed by Indians in Kentucky, [illegible] also had Indian trouble as related in Collins' History of Ky. [illegible] of Cleveland, Ohio.

Gershom Lee, Jr. This Gershom seemed to be very closely associated with his father in [illegible] from the [illegible] Baptist Church at the same time in [illegible], and the two joined the [illegible] Church [illegible]. This Gershom married [illegible] August [illegible], [illegible] - his father Gershom Lee and [illegible]. The [illegible] went [illegible] County, [illegible], where it is a little difficult to [illegible] also [illegible]. Gershom Lee, Jr., [illegible] (now [illegible]) in [illegible] County (now [illegible] County) in [illegible] in the [illegible] of [illegible] County in 1807, [illegible] bought [illegible] land in Jefferson Co. in 1809, [illegible] Jefferson Co. in [illegible] 1810. In the 1810 census he is listed in [illegible] County, and in 1820 in [illegible] Co. [illegible] which is a short distance from [illegible] on the Ohio River, and his [illegible]. According to [illegible] in 1790, [illegible]. The names of his children are given by this descend-

[illegible]

James

[illegible]

Children of [illegible] and [illegible] (Cox) Lee, born [illegible] in [illegible] Co., [illegible], and family in Jefferson Co., Ind.

(1) [illegible], b. 1779, m. [illegible] [illegible] as [illegible]
(2) [illegible], b. [illegible], m. [illegible], [illegible]
(3) [illegible], b. 1[illegible], m. [illegible]
(4) [illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible] as [illegible]
(5) [illegible] (Terry), b. 1[illegible]
(6) [illegible], b. 1[illegible], m. [illegible]
(7) [illegible], m. [illegible]
(8) [illegible], b. 1804, m. (1) Lucy Short, (2) Elizabeth Hathin. [illegible] Lee, surveyor, Madison, Ind. a grandson [illegible]
(9) [illegible]
(10) [illegible] (Madison), b. 1[illegible], m. [illegible]

Some further records of this family are furnished by census reports in 1850:

[illegible] Lee, 16, male, farmer, [illegible], Pa.
[illegible] " 1[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible], 2, [illegible], [illegible]
[illegible] " 2, [illegible]

[illegible] Lee, 1[illegible], [illegible], [illegible], 1816, [illegible]
[illegible], 1[illegible], [illegible]
[illegible] 1 "

[illegible] Lee, 2[illegible], male, farmer, "
[illegible] " [illegible], "
[illegible] A. " 6, " Ind.
[illegible] " 4, male "
[illegible] " 1, female Pa.

[illegible] Lee, 20, male, farmer, 1[illegible], [illegible]
[illegible] " 2[illegible], [illegible] "
[illegible] " [illegible] "
[illegible] " 2 "
[illegible] " 1/12 "

[illegible] Lee, 3[illegible], male, farmer, [illegible] "
[illegible] " 2[illegible], [illegible] "
[illegible] A. " 3 "
[illegible] " 1 "
[illegible] [illegible], 2 "
([illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 2 [illegible] [illegible] [illegible])

[illegible] [illegible], 5[illegible], male, [illegible] [illegible]
([illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Mrs. Mary Hill, following an interview with Miss Ida Lee, a retired teacher of Canaan, Ind., and granddaughter of Willis Lee, reports on his 14 children: (a) William L. Lee, b. 1820, m. Elizabeth Donaldson; (b) Nancy Ann, m. David Hudson; (c) Mary Tunnah, d. young; (d) Nelleda, d. unm.; (e) Lucy, m. Clark Brown; (f) Norton, d. young; (g) Etta, m. Ulysses Hay; (h) Cynthia, m. Doc Short; (i) Nettie, m. George Craig; (j) Elizabeth, m. George Miller; (k) Jonathan, m. Capitola Sherman; (l) Grant, m. Etta Dutcheson; (m) Willis, m. Hannah Elverton; (n) Nathaniel, m. Maria Hyatt.

Some Information about the Descendants of John Lee (Sara Ford):

(1) Gershon, b. Feb. 11, 1766, N. J., m. Feb. 15, 1809, Elizabeth Ford with the consent of her father Werner Ford in Henry County, Ky. Their first child was Nancy Ann Lee, b. Dec. 24, 1809, Collotia County, Ky. d. July 16, 1870. (See p. 8 for children)

(2) Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1768,

(3) Rebecca, b. Feb. 10, 1767, d. and sister Mary sold 16 a. of land by father and mother on north side of Indianapolis that March, 1834, living with mother in the home of George Brown in 1850.

(4) Nathan, b. Oct. 15, 1789, appointed guardian of the children of his brother Jesse in 1835.

(5) John, b. Apr. 15, 1790

(6) James, b. May 12, 1796, m. May 22, 1810 Elizabeth Chrisman in Woodford Co., Ky. and moved to Madison Co. Ind., was dead by 1839 when his brother William was appointed guardian of his children. A great granddaughter is Marguerite S. Cox (Mrs. Millard, Jr.), Blankenbaker Hill, Louisville, Ky.

(7) Sarah, b. Aug. 4, 1802

(8) Nancy, b. Aug. 4, 1801, living with sister Rebecca in 1834, unm.

(9) Nathaniel, b. May 16, 1804, m. Sarah F. ——— (Aug. 12, 1809 - Mar. 20, 1897) d. Mar. 21, 1880. Their children: (a) Hannah, b. 1836; (b) John, b. 1832; (c) William, b. 1834; (d) Elizabeth, b. 1836; (e) Indiana, b. 1838; (f) Mary, b. 1839; (g) Richard, b. 1843; Nathaniel W., b. 1842. These are from the 1850 of Jefferson Co., so there may have been others.

Note: In the Lee Cemetery in Shelby Twp., Jefferson Co. is the grave of Thomas L. Lee (Memorial, Silent), Jan. 9,

1694 - Apr. 24, 1771, and his two wives - Susan (Lewis (1) Feb. 8, 1716 - Dec. 26, 1745, and Nancy M. Oct. 22, 1747 - Feb. 2, 1796.

THE FRANCIS FAMILY

*The Drake family came from Devonshire, England and it is believed that the Drake family of New Jersey is distantly related to the family of Sir Francis Drake. It is not definitely proved just where the New Jersey family came from in England. It is believed that Capt. Francis Drake was the son of Robert of Colchester, Essex, England, a representer, who came to New Hampshire in the autumn of 1640. The name Robert was very common in the Drake family. The third son and at least two grandsons of the last John Drake of Ottorton and his wife Agnes Kotlowny were named Robert. This John Drake was a brother of John Drake of Exmouth and Ash. There was a Rev. Robert Drake, rector of Thundersley, Essex, who was burned at the stake at Chelmsford, Middlesex, a Christian martyr after being imprisoned for a year. The Robert who came to New England was a grandson or grand nephew of this Robert. His wife died previous to his emigration to America in May 1640 and is buried at Epping, Essex. He brought with him to New Hampshire in the autumn of 1640 the following children: (1) Nathaniel, b. 1612/13; (2) Francis received b. c. 1615; (3) Susannah, b. c. 1617, prob. merely m.; (4) Member, b. 1620/21. Robert settled first at Exeter, and later at Newton, N. H. where he was a selectman and otherwise prominent citizen. He died Jan. 1, 1681, aged 68, making his born about 1613. His will made in 1673 is on file at Ipswich, Mass., and does not mention a wife or Francis; it does mention daughters, Pasquella and Jane who did not give on his list of children, who came with him to America. Nathaniel and Members gave deposition on Apr. 27, 1691 that he had resided at Middlesex since childhood, proving that he had been here some place else, possibly in Epping, Essex Co.

Nathaniel is mentioned in Hennette in Piscataway, no date, his wife, probably his 2nd was Jane, widow of William Perry, m. before Jan. 9, 1673 when she was 50 yrs. old; he was past 70 on Apr. 27, 1691 - no more. Member was said to be past 70 in 1701.

Capt. Francis Drake was probably married in New Hampshire. His wife's name is Mary, but her surname is not known. He owned land near Portsmouth, Apr. 17, 1694 and on July 10, 1697, Nathaniel and Francis partitioned a distribution of public land near Portsmouth as of Jan. 22, 1660. Both

*This material is taken partly from an article by L. I. Kephart in the D. A. R. Magazine, Vol. 64, pp. 561 ff. and partly from First Settlers of Ye Plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge by Orra Eugene Monnette.

were grand jurors 1660/61. In 1663 a road was made by the fenced fields of Francis towards Newton. In the same year Underhill and Francis were elected surveyors of highways. Feb. 7, 1664 the two were adjudged land owners in Portsmouth. In July 1669 a petition was signed by them and filed at Dover, N. H. Francis espoused the cause of the Baptists, and this may have been the reason of his removal with co-religionists to Piscataqua, N. J., the latter name is somewhat of a corruption of the Piscataqua of New Hampshire.

On Dec. 18, 1666 John Martin, Charles Gilman, Tormuell Hall and Hugh Dunn of the Piscataqua section of N. H., not far from Portsmouth secured 40,000 acres of land on the Raritan River in New Jersey, where they founded the Township of Piscataway, supposedly named after Sir E. H. Home. Less than two years afterwards they were joined by Francis and Mary Drake. Dane is become captain of [illegible] July 17, 1675 and was discharged at his own request May 30, 1678. He was one of the first selectmen of Piscataway, constable, justice of the peace, and in 1682 county judge. He died Sept. 24, 1697 and his wife Mary July 23, 1697.

Their children were: (1) George, b. c. 1651, d. 1726, m. Mary, daughter of William and Mary (Ackerly) Oliver, Nov. 13, 1677; (2) Elizabeth, b. c. 1653, m. Hugh Dunn, one of original settlers of Piscataway; (3) John, b. c. 1655, d. 1741, was married three times and had fourteen children, was a Baptist minister - at first a lay preacher and afterwards ordained; (4) Ruth, b. Nov. 18, 1672, m. Samuel Martin Apr. 2, 1697; (5) Martha, b. July 13, 1681, m. Jordan Wooden; (6) Samuel, b. Jan. 22, 1683, m. Hester _____; (7) Jonathan, b. Sept. 2, 1686, m. Young; (8) Joseph b. Jan. 20, 1690, m. Hannah [illegible]; (9) Dunham; (9) Benjamin, b. Aug. 1, 1694, m. Sarah Schenck.

Francis died intestate and an inventory was taken of his estate Oct. 20, 1697 by Hugh Hall and Edward Slater; his son George was sole administrator. Payments were made to his brother-in-law Hugh Dunn, his brother John Drake, to his father, his sister Elizabeth Dunn, Samuel Oliver, a merchant of Boston, Tormuell Hall, Charles Tolley, Walter Robinson, Hugh Stanbrie, and John Conding.

George Drake, the first child of Dane, b. c. 1651, d. 1709, m. Nov. 13, 1677 to Mary Oliver, was surveyor, overseer of highways, frequently constituted of Middlesex Co., justice of the town court, member of the [illegible] assembly, also captain of militia in Piscataway. His children were: (1) George, b. Oct. 1, 1678, d. [illegible]; (2) [illegible], b. Jan. 2, 1680, m. Thomas Dunham (son of [illegible] Dunham (d. 1726) and wife Elizabeth [illegible] of Middlesex, Ducts. Co., Va.); (3) Samuel, b. Apr. 5, 1681, d. Feb. 1740;

(3) Elizabeth, b. Dec. 20, 1683, d. Feb. 22, 1750; (4) Andrew, b. Jan. 20, 1684/5, d. Jan. 11, 1743, m. Dec. 22, 1707 Sarah Fitz Randolph (b. Feb. 4, 1688/9, d. June 26, 1762, dau. of Joseph Fitz Randolph and his wife Joanna Conger of Piscataway); (5) Deborah, b. Jan. 8, 1686/7, m. Jeremiah Dunham (b. 1670, d. Apr. 6, 1767, brother of Samuel Dunham who m. Mary); (7) Jonathan, b. m. 1699, living 1736, m. c. 1714 Mary Clawson of Piscataway; (8) Elizabeth, b. Dec. 20, 1690/1, living 1709; (9) Daniel (or David) b. Dec. 3, 1693, living 1747, m. Charity Dunham; (10) George, b. Apr. 16, 1701, living in Piscataway 1742/3, m. Elizabeth ———— (b. 1712), d. 1768; (11) Susannah, b. July 1698, m. John Sherman; (12) David, b. ———— (mentioned in father's will as being under age). There are two more children, not named in father's will, not in vital statistics, but must be of this family - (13) Robert, b. ———— , on Middlesex tax list of 1730, at age at 1/2/1, removed to Hopewell with his cousin Benjamin Drake in 1734; (14) William, b. ———— not mentioned in father's will, probably named after his grandfather William Oliver.

George Drake's will as reported in New Jersey Archives, Vol. 22, Vol. I of Wills was made Nov. 6, 1700, George Drake of Piscataway, yeoman. Children: Andrew, Jonathan, David, George, Elizabeth, Susanna and Mary. Land on south side of North River, house and land also Middlebrook line, personal property. Executors - wife and Elisha Parker, Adam Luke, both of Woodbridge. Witnesses - Daniel Goodrich, Peter Wilson, John Martin. Proved Nov. 8, 1701. Lib. 1, p. 201.

Capt. Andrew Drake, 4th child of Capt. George Drake of Piscataway b. 1684, d. 1743 is about the most important member of the Drake family. He is buried in the Middlebrook cemetery of Piscataway, but his will dated Sept. 14, 1742 is written on p. 12 and his connection with the Fitz Randolph family established. Since in the Middle of 1717 he where the title of Austin comes from. The names of his children are only reported in his will. The record of his settlement there is Papers of a few often important in the Fitz Randolph History. He was born July 21, 1683, and died Nov. 13, 1743, m. (1) Sarah Fitz Randolph, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Fitz Randolph of Piscataway (b. Jan. 3, 1691, d. Apr. 14, 1721 and 1?), m. (2) Mary ———— . He only leaves children and the same considered in his will - John, George, Elizabeth, Deborah - the last named and being the inherited from the Fitz Randolph side and Sarah of Jonas Clark who is mentioned further on in this will. A daughter Mary Drake, daughter of Mark Andrew, has descendants as having married the Elias Dunham line.

THE [illegible] FAMILY

The American family of [illegible] has long [illegible] from the [illegible] branch which was [illegible] connected with [illegible] the [illegible]. One of the earliest [illegible] and was [illegible] the [illegible] of the [illegible] branch [illegible] in [illegible], England, and it is from [illegible] that the [illegible] who settled in Long Island came. [illegible] was supposed to be a warm partisan of Charles II, and probably engaged in his army against the Commonwealth, who when the young king was defeated and fled to Normandy, came to America to get away from the unsettled state of affairs under Cromwell. He was one of the first settlers of what is now Newtown in Queens Co., L. I. in [illegible]. On June [illegible], [illegible] he was one of seven citizens of trust appointed to conduct the affairs of the town for the ensuing year. He was foremost among his neighbors in defying the authority of Peter Stuyvesant on Manhattan Island, and was one of seven who went over Long Island Sound to Westchester in the night [illegible] with a company of men to [illegible] against the Dutch. [illegible] the Indian [illegible]. In [illegible] his name appears on the Indian [illegible]. Charles II [illegible] to the [illegible], [illegible] confirmed in [illegible], and in [illegible] he was appointed [illegible] by the Connecticut [illegible]. In [illegible] he was commissioned lieutenant of the militia, and in [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible] ([illegible]). In [illegible] he was [illegible]. His house and barn were destroyed by fire in [illegible], and in [illegible] he granted the land for the first [illegible] office.

He died in [illegible], and [illegible] we are indebted [illegible] for [illegible] family history. His will dated Jan. [illegible], [illegible] and provided [illegible] his [illegible] children: [illegible], [illegible], [illegible], and [illegible] (wife of [illegible]), Mary. [illegible] of [illegible] married [illegible]. [illegible] His will dated [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

[illegible] Ame[illegible] ([illegible], [illegible]) [illegible] N. J. [illegible]

1779-0, Dec. 15. Dent, Sound of Kaddenhard, Dutchess Co. [illegible] 1[illegible], Abigail, Children - Daniel, Noah, John, [illegible], Isaac. Elizabeth, Thomas, Jacob (Jacob), Ebenezer, the last two under age. [illegible] farm on Fishkill Creek formerly Wildcabard, lost on Chase Dent, part in Pawling, part in Nelson and, partition of it for devisees to be made by son Daniel, Frederick Decker, and John Price. Witnesses - Ralph Dent, Theophilus Phillips, Jonathan Davis. Proved Dec. 21, 1780 Lib. 2, p. 146. 1779, Dec. 26. Inventory of personal estate also, made by John Tomlinson, Theophilus Phillips and Martin Harden. "Item. ye 3d [illegible] of ye within named Daniel Dent both not Desire to be at the Charge of taking Letters of administration, she being a poor widow."

Nathan Dent, son of Daniel, b. c. 1755 and in a deed of [illegible] to his son Daniel in 1779 is styled a resident of Small Tun. His will is there already on p. 11, 14, and 4 Dec. 13, 1810. His son Daniel [illegible] his father [illegible] Dent [illegible] Dent left Dutchess Co. [illegible] to Vermont to live. Jonathan [illegible] Dent, deceased, [illegible] Dent was [illegible] Dutchess Co. [illegible] died in 1[illegible] and his widow [illegible] 1[illegible], 1[illegible] and proved in April 1[illegible]. Children [illegible] of children are [illegible] with other of the family on his son's farm, which has never been plowed [illegible] the counties have. He died [illegible] 1814, [illegible] 1[illegible] 1[illegible] became a resident of Campbell, Ontario Co.

APPENDIX

Some Important Papers not Given in the Text

Land in Harper Family Property in Bourbon County, Kentucky

THIS INDENTURE made this [illegible] day of February in the Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred and eighty seven between John Edwards and Susanna his wife of the County of Bourbon of the one part and Harmon Ford of the County aforesaid of the other part, Witnesseth that the said John and Susanna for and in consideration of the sum of thirty pounds to them in hand paid at and before the Sealing and Delivery of these presents, the Receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge that they, the said John and Susanna have granted, bargained and sold, aliened and confirmed, and by these presents do grant, bargain, alien and confirm unto the said Harmon Ford, his heirs and assigns, all that Tract or Parcel of Land situate, lying and being in the said County of Bourbon on the waters of Cooners Run, containing one hundred acres, it being part of a Preemption granted to the said John Edwards and John Cooper Evans on the fifteenth day of June, one thousand seven hundred and eighty-five, as by the patent reference thereto had, will more at large appear, as follows: Beginning at a run[illegible] to [illegible] with [illegible], south thirty-four degrees, east one hundred and forty poles to a hickory tree, [illegible] poles, and [illegible] and [illegible] poles to the [illegible] trees, in the line of the preemption, [illegible] north forty-five poles, west with the said Preemption line until it intersects the line of [illegible] and [illegible] divides the said Preemption, thence with the said division line, south forty-five poles, west one hundred and three poles, to the beginning, to have and to hold the said tract or parcel of land with all and singular, the appurtenances thereunto belonging, unto the said Harmon Ford [illegible], to his and their only proper use and behoof, [illegible] John Edwards and Susanna his wife, [illegible] the said tract or parcel of land unto the said Harmon Ford, his heirs and assigns, all and will warrant, and forever defend against the claim of any person or persons whatsoever. In Witness Whereof, the said John and Susanna have set their hands and affixed their seals the day and year first above written

John Edwards (L. S.)
Susanna Edwards (L. S.)

Received of said Harmon Ford thirty pounds, being the consideration within mentioned. Witness my hand and seal this twentieth day of February, one thousand, seven hundred and eighty-seven.

(William Pather
Witnesses(Thomas Pather

John Edwards (L. S.)

At a Court, held for Bourbon County at James Hutchinson's,

the [illegible] day of February one thousand seven hundred and eighty-[illegible]. This Indenture of [illegible], a [illegible] from John Edwards and [illegible] his wife to [illegible] Ford, she having been examined as the law directs [illegible] her right of dower therein was [illegible] with the [illegible] endorsed, was acknowledged by the said John and [illegible] and order to be recorded.

Test: John Edwards, Ct. B. C.

STATE OF KENTUCKY)
County of Bourbon) SCT

I, [illegible], Clerk of the Bourbon County Court, certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the deed from Edwards to Ford as shown by the records in my office in Deed Book [illegible], p. [illegible]. Given under my hand this July 3, 19[illegible].

(Signed) [illegible]
Clerk Bourbon County Court

[illegible] - [illegible] to [illegible]

THIS INDENTURE, made this twenty-fourth day of October in the Year of our Lord one thousand, [illegible], between [illegible] Ford and [illegible] his wife of the County of Bourbon and State of Kentucky of the one part and [illegible] of the County and State aforesaid of the other part, Witnesseth: That the said [illegible] and [illegible] for and in consideration of the sum of three hundred [illegible] to them in hand paid by him, the said [illegible] at and before the sealing and delivery of these Presents, the receipt whereof [illegible] do hereby acknowledge, have granted, bargained, sold, aliened and confirmed, and do grant, bargain, sell, alien and confirm unto the said [illegible], his heirs and assigns all that [illegible] tract or parcel of land situate, lying and being in the said County of Bourbon on the waters of [illegible], containing one hundred acres, it being part of a [illegible] granted to John Edwards and John [illegible] bearing date the [illegible] day of [illegible], one thousand, seven hundred and eighty-[illegible], as by the [illegible] reference thereto being had, will more fully appear and [illegible] as follows: Beginning at [illegible] corner to [illegible] and running thence with [illegible] [illegible] poles [illegible] thence [illegible] poles to [illegible] in the line of the [illegible], thence [illegible] with the said [illegible] which divides the [illegible] thence with the said [illegible] to the beginning [illegible] said [illegible] tract or parcel of land with all appurtenances, the [illegible] unto the said [illegible] and his heirs [illegible] and the said [illegible] and [illegible] his wife for themselves and their heirs, the said Tract or

Genealogy Department

Oversize

Seat No. 81

Author Hist & Antiquarian Society

Title Old Court of Probate

Court

Call Number
(Found in upper left-hand corner of catalog card.)

6c
977.201
K77ie
Vol.

Parcel of Land unto the said Samuel Rich, his heirs and assigns shall and will warrant and forever defend against the claim of every person or persons whatsoever.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the said Turner and Cynthia have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals, the day and date first above written.

Mrs
Turner K Ford (Seal)
Husband
Mrs
Cynthia K Ford (Seal)
Wife

Scurlock County Clerk's Office October 4, 1910

This deed of Bargain and Sale from Turner Ford and Cynthia his wife to Samuel Rich, was this day delivered and here filed in my office by the said Turner as his act and deed for the said Cynthia his wife, being examined privily and apart from her said husband and the law directs freely relinquished her right of Dower to the within mentioned lands and prays it may be entered to be recorded.

Attest: Will Garrard, Jr., C. R. C.

STATE OF MONTANA)
County of Madison) SS

I, M. R. Jones, Clerk of the Court in Scurlock County, certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the deed from Ford to Rich as shown by the records in my office in Deed Book 1, p. 101.

Given under my hand this July 3, 1916.

(Seal) J. . Tolson
Clerk of the Scurlock County Court

DEED - Garrett Ford and Elizabeth his wife to Warner Ford

This Indenture made this 15th day of August in the year of Our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and [illegible] between Garrett Ford and Elizabeth his wife of Foley County, State of Kentucky of the first part and Warner Ford of Jefferson County State of Indiana of the second part, WITNESSETH - that the said Garrett and Elizabeth Ford, for and in consideration of the sum of One Hundred Dollars, good and lawful money of the United States to them in hand well and truly paid by the said Warner Ford of the second part, the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged, have granted, bargained, sold, aliened, released conveyed and confirmed and by these presents do grant, bargain, sell, alien, release, convey and confirm unto the said Warner Ford, his heirs and assigns forever, All that lot or land, it being the north half of the southwest quarter of Section 23 of Township 4 north in Range 9 east, containing 80 acres more or less, being and situated in the County of Jefferson, State of Indiana, and all the estate, right, title and interest, claim and demand of the said lot herein conveyed or intended to be conveyed of, in and to the said premises and every part thereof, together with all and singular the privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging, or in any wise appertaining, and the rents, issues and profits thereof. To Have and To Hold the premises hereby bargained and sold or meant or intended so to be sold, unto the said Warner Ford of the second part, his heirs, and assigns forever, and the said Garrett Ford and Elizabeth his wife, their heirs and assigns, executors and administrators, do covenant, promise and agree to and with the said Warner Ford, his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns that they are the true and lawful owners of the premises herein conveyed and have good right, full power and lawful authority to sell and convey the same in manner and form aforesaid, and further that the said parties of the first part, their heirs, executors and administrators, will warrant and forever defend the aforesaid premises with their appurtenances against all and every part and parcel thereof, unto said Warner Ford of the second part, his heirs and assigns against all persons claiming or to claim by, from or under them, or any of them or by, from or under any other person or persons whomsoever.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the said Garrett Ford and Elizabeth his wife, have hereunto set their hands and seals, the day and year above written.

Signed and delivered in the presence of:

Garrett Ford (SEAL)

Elizabeth Ford (SEAL)

[illegible], [illegible] COUNTY, [illegible]

[illegible] acknowledged the same to be their act and deed and the wife Elizabeth having been privately examined before us as the law directs and freely and voluntarily relinquished her dower in the land conveyed by this written deed, without the persuasions or threats of her husband, did go willing the same shall be admitted to record, which is hereby certified to the proper officer for record.

Given under our hands
this [illegible] day of August
1836

[illegible]
[illegible] } SS.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] - [illegible] and Elizabeth his wife to [illegible]

[illegible] Carson County, [illegible] grandchildren, [illegible] conveyed and confirmed [illegible] and assigns forever, [illegible] interest [illegible] and

and singular the privileges and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any wise appertaining, [illegible] rents, issues and profits thereof, to have and to hold the premises hereby bargained and sold [illegible] to the said [illegible] appertaining to the only proper use and behoof of the said William Ford of the second part, his heirs and assigns forever, and the said Garret Ford and Elizabeth his wife, their heirs, executors and administrators, do covenant, promise and agree to and with the said William Ford, his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns that they are the true and lawful owners of the premises hereby granted and have good right, full power and lawful authority to sell and convey the same in manner and form aforesaid and further that the earlier of the first part, their heirs, executors or administrators will warrant and forever defend the premises unto the said William Ford of the second part and assigns against all persons whomsoever.

In witness [illegible] Garret Ford and Elizabeth, his wife, [illegible] the day and year first above written.

Sealed and delivered in the presence of:

Garret Ford (SEAL)

Elizabeth X Ford

[illegible], Perry County, [illegible]

This day personally appeared [illegible] I. Oliver and signed [illegible] the foregoing [illegible] Perry and County [illegible] [illegible] mutually by [illegible] relinquish [illegible] [illegible] and to utility [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] I. Oliver, J. P. [illegible]
[illegible] 1836. [illegible] J. P. [illegible]

[illegible], Perry County [illegible]

I, [illegible] Perry County Court do certify [illegible] I. Oliver [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible] I have hereunto [illegible] [illegible] 1836, and [illegible] year of the [illegible]

Recorded Feb. 9, 1837 [illegible] Thomas [illegible] (SEAL)

DEED - Samuel Rich and Leah His Wife to Warner Ford

Henry County, Kentucky, Deed Book 4, p. 100.

THIS INDENTURE, made this 11th day of May, 1811, between Samuel Rich and Leah his wife of the County of Bourbon and State of Kentucky of the one part, and Warner Ford of the County of Henry and State aforesaid of the other part, WITNESSETH - that the said Samuel Rich and Leah his wife for and in consideration of the sum of Two Hundred Pounds, lawful money, to us in hand paid, the receipt whereof we do hereby acknowledge the said Samuel Rich and Leah his wife have bargained and sold and by these presents do grant, bargain and sell unto the said Warner Ford, his heirs and assigns, a certain tract or parcel of land, it being the same on which the said Warner Ford now lives, it lying on the south side of the Kentucky River, Henry County, and containing by estimation 439 acres and bounded as follows, to wit: Beginning at William Harris' lower corner, a black walnut and elm on the bank of the river, from thence with William Harris' old line N 64° W 510 Poles to an ash and two hickories a corner of the said William Harris', thence N 26° E 157 2/3 Poles to two locusts on the original line of survey, thence S 64° E 570 Poles to two sycamore trees on the bank of the river, thence up the same with the meander to the place of beginning, So have and To hold the above mentioned premises and every part or parcel thereof, with the appurtenances unto the said Warner Ford and his heirs and assigns, to the only and proper use and behoof of the said Warner Ford and his heirs and assigns forever, and the said Samuel Rich and his heirs shall and will warrant and defend the said premises and every part thereof against all and every person or persons claim or claims forever. In witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands and seals the day and year above written.

Samuel Rich
Leah Rich

Agreement Between Heirs of Warner Ford

Deed Book 17, p. 239

THIS INDENTURE made and entered into this 13th day of October, 1830, between Warner Ford and Sally his wife, Jerrard Ford and Elizabeth his wife, Abner Ford and Ann his wife and Elizabeth Lee, late Elizabeth Ford and now the widow of Gaskins Lee Garrard, all of the County of Henry except Elizabeth who is of the County of Gallatin of the first part, and John Ford of the second part, who resides in the County of Henry, WITNESSETH - that the said parties of the first part, for and in consideration of ..... which they have by division with the said John obtained from him his interest in and to the balance of the tract of land, which they have divided by descent from their father Warner Ford, deceased, and

and the said Abner, for the further consideration that he has by division with the said obtained the interest of the said John, a part of a tract of land mentioned in a Deed given by Samuel Rich to William Harris and by the said Harris on the 2nd of June, 1806, to the said John and Abner, have and do hereby sell and convey to the said John Ford all the interest they have to that certain tract or parcel of land, lying and being the waters of Cane Run and the Kentucky River in Henry County, part of Samuel Rich's 1000 acre survey, containing by survey 230 acres, be the same more or less, bounded as follows ----------

Warner	X	Ford
Polly	X	Ford
Jarard	X	Ford
Elizabeth	X	Ford
Abner	X	Ford
Ann	X	Ford
Elizabeth	X	Lee

Another Indenture Deed
Deed Book 17, p. 129

THIS INDENTURE made and entered into this 22nd day of October 1835, between John Ford and Elizabeth his wife of the first part and Abner Ford and Jarard Ford, all of the County of Henry and State of Kentucky, WITNESSETH - that for and in consideration of a division of a tract of land between the parties to this indenture, which descended to them from their father, Warner Ford, deceased, and the said second parties having in recognition not having received their interest in the said John Ford to his portion of said land and the said John Ford and wife have and do hereby bargain, sell, alien and convey to the said parties of the second part all the right, title and interest which they have in and to the land which descended to them and the heirs and assigns of the said John Ford from their deceased father Warner Ford, lying and being in the County of Henry on the waters of Cane Run ----------

TWO MARRIAGE BONDS

Bourbon County, Kentucky - Office of County Clerk
Old Marriage Bond - April 23, 1798

Know all men by these presents that we Jarrot Ford and Robert Terrell are held and firmly bound unto his Excellency, James Garrard, Esquire, Governor of Kentucky, and his successors in full and just sum of Fifty Pounds current money, this 23rd of April, 1798. The condition of this obligation that whereas a marriage is shortly intended to be solemnized between the above bound Jarot Ford and Elizabeth Terrell of the County of Bourbon. Now if there is no lawful cause to obstruct the said marriage, then this bond shall be void else to remain in full force and virtue.

(Signed) Jarrot Ford
Robert Terrell

Test: T. Arnold
County Clerk

Marriage Bond - Henry County, Kentucky

Know all men by these presents that we, Robert Ford and Garrott Ford are held and firmly bound unto Christopher Irvine, Esquire, Governor of Kentucky and his successors in the sum of Fifty Pounds to the payment of which well and truly to be made - we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators jointly and severally firmly by these presents, sealed and dated this 25th day of September, 1806.

The conditions of the above obligation is such that whereas marriage is shortly intended to be solemnized between the above bound Robert Ford and Jenny Terrel, daughter of Robert Terrel, deceased, of this County. Now shall it always hereafter appear that there is no just cause to obstruct the said marriage, then the above obligation to be void, else to remain in full force.

His
Robert X Ford (Seal)
Mark
His
Garrott X Ford (Seal)
Mark

Garrott Ford made oath that Jenny Terrel, daughter of Robert Terrel, deceased is of age of twenty-one years to the best of his belief.

Rev. Thomas C.

State of Kentucky
County of Henry

I, W. H. Lofner, Clerk of the County Court and State Sureties, do certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of record in my said office in File Box of Marriage Bonds, 1797 - 1806. I further certify that by virtue of my office, I am custodian of the above records. Witness my hand and seal of office this the 23rd day of January, 1952.

W. F. Lofner
Clerk, Henry County Court

Some Gallatin County Deeds

Deed Book A-2, p. 131, October 22, 1804--William Warden of Prestonville to Gershom Lee of Prestonville, Lot 12 in Prestonville

Deed Book A-2, p. 15[illegible], May 1, 1806 - Between Brook Lennett, Frederick Gooch, John V. Conover, Stephen Dailey, and Benjamin Waller, Gentlemen, Trustees of the town of Fort William to Gershom Lee, Sr. of Prestonville. Land at junction of Ohio and Kentucky River, property of Benjamin Craig and James Watkins was vested in (Dec. 13, 1794) Cave Johnson, Thomas Montgomery, and Jeremiah Craig and town started (Fort William) power given the trustees to sell lots. Lots 223 and 224 sold to Gershom Lee for $1.00, May 3, 1806.

Deed Book C-362, p. , Aug. 8, 1816 - William Taylor to Gershom Lee, Jr. Lot 10 in Prestonville. Lot held by William Truce and assigned to Nathan Lee on July 4, 1812. Nathan assigned it to Harrison Lee, Sr.

Nathan E. Lee, Jr.
John W. Taylor

Deed Book [illegible], April 20, 1822 - Indenture between Hugh Dowling, Harriet Dowling, William Dowling, and Eliza Dowling, infant heirs of John O. Dowling, deceased, and devisees of Barbara Dowling, deceased, to Thomas Lee, William Lee, James W. Lee and Levi Lee, infant heirs of Gershom Lee, deceased. First named sell land to the Lee heirs - land on the Little Kentucky.

Inventory of Gershom Lee's Estate, Filed June 11, 1821

Know all men by these presents that we, Alexander Lathy, Thomas L. Butler, and Thomas Spilman, are held and firmly bound unto the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the just and full sum of $4,000, the payment of which is well and truly to be made to the said Commonwealth, we bind ourselves, our heirs and jointly and severally, firmly by these presents, sealed and dated this 11th day of June 1821.

The condition of the above obligation is such that if the said Alexander Lathy, administrator of goods, chattels, credits of Gershom Lee, deceased, do make a true and perfect inventory of all and singular the chattels and credits of the said deceased, which have or shall come to the hands, possession or knowledge of the said Alexander Lathy, or to the hands or possession of any other person or persons, and if the same so made do exhibit unto the Gallatin Court whenever he shall be so required by the said Court, and such goods, chattels and credits do well and truly administer according to law and further do make a just and true account of headings

Appendix - II

[illegible]

[illegible] Alexander Lobly
Thomas L. Butler
Alonzo Gilliam

Gallatin County Court,
Dec. 11, 1871. [illegible] - D. Butler, Clerk

[illegible] - Inventory of Estate and Personal Property of [illegible], Dec., [illegible] [illegible] by [illegible] Gallatin as delivered to [illegible] Lobly, Thomas Butler and Lewis W. Hendricks, [illegible]

Taken, 8 Stack [illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]
Forest [illegible]	[illegible]
Forest [illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]
Small [illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]
2 Dr. Chas. Butler	
Total	[illegible]

(Remainder [illegible] Appraisal Bond)
In [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] Dec. [illegible] 11, 1871 [illegible] 13, [illegible] 31, [illegible] [illegible] of [illegible]. [illegible]
Jan. 14, 1872

T O [illegible] of Uncle Gabriel Ford, Letter to Mrs. Edwin T. Andrews(Ann Ballard) of Fairmon, Ind.

Velga, Indiana, July 2, 1910

Yours of the 27th came to hand. I was surprised, but I will gladly give you all information I can. My great grandfather's name was Warner Ford. His home was in Culpeper County, Virginia. He served in the Revolutionary War. After the war he moved to Kentucky, Harrison County and after moved to Perry County and bought a lot of land, and settled his sons on it. His sons names were Warner, John, Abner, Jarret. Warner and John moved to Illinois, Crawford County. My grandfather stayed in Kentucky; he raised 5 sons - Achilles, Warner, Achilles, Abner; Jarret. Warner and Achilles came to Indiana, Jefferson County. James and Abner stayed in Kentucky. Jarret went to Boone, County, Indiana; he has a son living a few miles north of Lebanon, Boone County, Indiana. They are all dead now. My great grandfather on my grandfather's side's name was Farrell; he served in the Revolution. I don't know his given name. The Farrels was a dark, lank, hard strong, fighting sort of people, while the Fords was a quiet set of men, but was bad when forced on. So I can't tell you much of my kind now. So, anything I can tell you I will gladly do it.

Yours truly - U. L. Ford

Velga, Indiana, August 4, 1910

Yours came to hand yesterday. I don't know as I can give you any further information on the subject. If you will see Fillmore Ford at Velga, he can give you a lot of information. My great grandfather was called Judy or Pat. [illegible] The subject is very interesting to me and anything I can give you I will cheerfully do so. If you learn anything new I wish you would let me know. Fillmore Ford can give you more information than myself. I know a lot of the Fords. I don't know much about them. My father's name was Ted; his father's name was Calvin Lafayette Ford. It is said the other Ford came from Culpeper County, Virginia; that is where [illegible] Ford's wife was Elizabeth. My mother's name was Harriet Ann Lang; her father was Calvin. I cannot think of anything more at this time. You write to Fillmore Ford at Velga.

Yours truly - U. L. Ford

Will of [illegible] Ford

In the name of the [illegible] Father of All.

I, [illegible] of Wayne Township, Jefferson County, State of Indiana, [illegible] being of sound [illegible] mind, do write to the [illegible] of life, and the certainty of death, to make and publish this my last Will and Testament, to wit:

First: I will my soul to God and my body to a decent Christian burial.

Second: I will that all my funeral expenses and the expenses of my last sickness be paid out of personal estate.

Third: I will and bequeath to my youngest son, Milton L. Ford, the home farm of eighty (80) acres more or less in the state, described as follows, to wit: The [illegible] half of the north-east quarter of Section 23 of Township [illegible] north in Range 9 west, but [illegible] Family, [illegible] the remainder of my real estate I will shall be sold and the proceeds equally divided among Mary J. Underwood, Jarrett T. Ford, William H. Ford, Carter L. Ford and Sarah P. Ford.

Fourth: To the [illegible] Lodge [illegible] I will one dollar each.

Fifth: I will and bequeath to my son Milton L. Ford all my right and title and interest I have to the [illegible] which [illegible] my [illegible] and implements, household [illegible], [illegible] and all my household furniture including [illegible] bedding, except one feather bed with one sheet and two quilts, to Milton L. Ford, and bequeath to Mary J. Underwood and the old [illegible] to Milton L. Ford and Sarah P. Ford, jointly.

Sixth: I will and bequeath to my son Milton L. Ford one half of all the live stock with my other personal property not mentioned or [illegible] in the Fifth Article. I will which he will [illegible] and my [illegible] and I [illegible] and payment of my last sickness and funeral expenses [illegible] to my [illegible] property by [illegible], viz: Mary J. Underwood, Jarrett T. Ford, William H. Ford, Carter P. Ford and Sarah P. Ford.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this [illegible] day of February, 1912.

his
[illegible] L. Ford
mark

I, [illegible] Ford, do hereby on the same day and at the foregoing, viz: the [illegible] day of February, 1912, appoint [illegible] to be the administrator of the foregoing, my last will and

Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 23rd day of February, 1838.

his
Vernor X Ford
mark

Signed and acknowledged by said Vernor Ford by his mark as his last Will and Testament in our presence, and signed by us in his presence.

John P. Cushman
Samuel Ireland

STATE OF INDIANA)
COUNTY OF JEFFERSON) SS:

Be it remembered that on the 14th day of January, 1857, Samuel Ireland appeared in the Jefferson Circuit Court and being duly sworn on his oath saith that he is one of the subscribing witnesses to the last Will and Testament of Vernor Ford, late of the said County deceased, and that he saw the said Vernor Ford sign and seal the [illegible] paper writing as his last Will and that John P. Cushman subscribed the same as witnesses in the presence of each other and in the presence and at the request of the said Vernor Ford and that said Vernor Ford was at the time of signing and executing said paper as his will of full age to devise his property and of sound mind and memory and not under duress and restraint and that he did publish and declare the same to be his Will.

Samuel Ireland

Signed and sworn to before me this 14th day of January, 1857.

Will F. Williams
Clerk, Jefferson Circuit Court

STATE OF INDIANA)
JEFFERSON COUNTY) SS:

I, the undersigned Clerk of the Circuit Court of said County certify that the within and the Testament of Vernor Ford, late of Jefferson County deceased, has been duly admitted to Probate, that the [illegible] was proven by Samuel Ireland, whose proofs, together with said Will have been duly recorded in the Records of Wills of said Court in Book C, p. 179. In witness thereof I have hereunto subscribed my name and affixed the seal of said Court this 14th day of January, 1857.

Will F. Williams
Clerk, Jefferson Circuit Court

STATE OF INDIANA)
JEFFERSON COUNTY) SS:

I, Charles D. Ross, Clerk of Jefferson Circuit Court, in and for the said County and State, hereby certify the foregoing

to be a full, true and correct copy of the Last Will and Testament of Warner Ford, as one appears of record in my office in Will Records C, p. 179 thereof, of which records I am the legal custodian.

WITNESS my hand and official seal this 24th day of January, 1952.

Charles E. Loos
Clerk, Jefferson Circuit Court

WILL of Warner Ford (Warner[1], Robert[2])

STATE OF INDIANA)
JEFFERSON COUNTY) May 1, 1882
SYRIA TOWNSHIP)

I, Warner Ford, considering the uncertainty of mortal life and being of sound and perfect mind and memory (blessed be Almighty God for same) do make and publish this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following, to wit:

First: I give and bequeath to my son Lyrie Ford and my daughter Cora Permelia (or Permettie) Ford all of my personal property.

Second: I desire that William Ward be appointed guardian of my sons Edward, Scott and Lyrie and my daughter Cora Permettie.

Third: I desire that my farm and separate real belonging thereunto be sold and the proceeds divided between my five children, to wit: William H. Ford, Edward Ford, Scott Ford, Lyrie Ford and Cora Permettie Ford.

This is certified as my Will.

Warner Ford

his
Edward T. Osborne)
mark) Witnesses
Lorin H. Ware)
mark

Attest: G. V. Marshall

Record B, p. 571

INDEX

A

[illegible], Thomas 14
Alfred the Great 11
Allen, Rose 1
[illegible] (Reed) 1
Allison, Mary 6
Andrews, Edwin Davis 8
[illegible] (Hughes) 2, 3, 8
Armstrong, ———— 19
[illegible] (Lee) 19
Ashburn, Capt. John 1

B

[illegible], Thomas 14
[illegible], John 20
[illegible], [illegible] (Cr-[illegible]) 8
[illegible] Josephus 8
[illegible], ———— 6
[illegible] (Lee) [illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] 17
[illegible], [illegible] 21
[illegible], J. D. 2
[illegible] 2
[illegible] 2
[illegible], [illegible] 14
[illegible], ———— 14
[illegible] 10
[illegible] 11
[illegible] (Lee) 11
[illegible] 12
[illegible] 2
[illegible], John 20
[illegible], ———— 12
[illegible] 12
[illegible] ([illegible]) 12
[illegible] (Lee) 17
[illegible] (Lee) 17
[illegible], Dr. 7
[illegible] 19
Brown, Clark 20
[illegible], [illegible] 20
[illegible] 20
[illegible] 20
[illegible] 20
[illegible] 2
[illegible] (Lee) 20
[illegible], [illegible] 20
[illegible] (Lee) 21
[illegible] 21
Burton, George 15, 20
[illegible] (Lee) 14, 20
Thomas 20

C

Calhoun, George 1
Carter, Sally (Reed) 6
[illegible] 6
Carter, Thomas 1
[illegible] 1
Chambers, Col. David 16
Charlemagne 11
Charles II 27
Clark, Elizabeth 14
[illegible] (Col.) George [illegible] 2, 12
[illegible] (Order) 14, 16
James 14, 16
John 14
Mary 14
Thomas 14
Clemson, John 13
Collin, Elizabeth (Reed) 6
[illegible] 6
Collins, ———— 20
[illegible], [illegible] 19
[illegible], [illegible] 19
[illegible], [illegible] 9
[illegible] 13
Cook, [illegible] 23
[illegible] (Lee) 23
Crockett, [illegible] 22
[illegible] 22
[illegible] 22
Crockett, [illegible] 27

D

[illegible], [illegible] 21
[illegible], [illegible] 2
[illegible] 23
[illegible], [illegible] 23
[illegible], [illegible] 15
[illegible], [illegible] 19
[illegible] (Lee) 19
[illegible], [illegible] 20
[illegible] (Catherine) 20
[illegible] 13, 20, 22, 23
[illegible] (————) 24
[illegible] 13, 20
Catherine 13
Daniel (David) 20
David 13, 20

Drake, Edward 23
Elizabeth (4) 26
Elizabeth (———) 26
Elizabeth (Cecilia) 25
Elizabeth (Cecilia) 25
Edward 24, 26
Capt. Francis 24
Sir Francis 24
George 13, (2) 14, (2) 25, (3) 26
Hildrandolph (Cecilia) 13, 14, 26
Hannah 25
Hannah (or Dirah Dukes) 26
Hester (————)
Jane
Jane
Jane (Perry)
Jane 14, (4) 24, (2) 25, 26
John Tallwind 14, 25
Jonathan 24, 25, (2) 26
Joseph
Lydia
Lydia
Lydia
Lydia (————) 24, 25
Lydia (Thomas)
Lydia (Hilyer) 25, 26
Lydia
Mary (3) 24, 25
Ruth (————) 24, 25
Samuel
Sarah 13, 14
Sarah (Gibbons) 26
Thomas 24, 25
William
Duncan, Joseph (Cecilia)
Elizabeth (Cooper) 25
Elizabeth
Mary (Cecilia)
William (2) 25, 26
Dunham, Ann
Dunn, Elizabeth (Dudley) 27
Ann 27

E

Eddy, Amos 25
Edwards 11
Edwards, Ann 11
Edwards, Elizabeth 11
Edwards, Mary 11

F

Farrar, F. T. 13
Farrell (Ewel), Catharine 6
Fitzhugh, Sarah (Cooper) 25
Joseph 13, 26
Follet, Charles 27
Ford, (Frord, Fourd, Foord, Foard), Amar (2) 3, (2) 5, 6
Achilles (Cecilia, Achilles) 3, (2) 4, 6, 7, 11
Alfred 5
Annie 4, 7
Ann 5
Ann (Platt) 3
Benjamin 11
Benjamin Frank 8
Caroline (Tabor) 7
Calvin (2) 5
Charlotte (Platt) 5
Catharine (————) 5
Catharine (Ewel, Farrell) 6
Cecilia 4, 7
Cecilia (Allen) 7, 8, 12
Charlotte 7
Edward 5
Eliza (Platt) 5
Elizabeth (2) 4, 5
Elizabeth 5
Elizabeth E. 5
Elizabeth (Duncan) 7
Elizabeth (Dunham) 8
Elizabeth (Platt) 5
Elizabeth (Platt), 4, 5
Elizabeth (Platt) 3, 5
Ella 5
Frances (————) 5
Frank Achilles 7
Frances (Grand, Garrard) (3) 10, 5, 12
Gardner Lewis 3, 5, 6, 8, 11, 12
George 5
George G. 5
George (Platt) 7
Hannah 6
Hannah (Platt) 5
Hannah (Platt) 5
Hannah (Platt) 5
Hannah (Platt) 4, 7, 8
Henry (2) 3, (2) 6, 5
Henry Michael (Platt) 7

Ford, James Thomas [illegible] 7
James [illegible] 8
Jane (Callica [illegible] 9
Jane (Terrell) 4, 6, 10
Jarret (Jarrett, [illegible], Jarrard) 1, (2) [illegible], 4, 5, 6
Jarrett [illegible] 6
John 3, 4, (2) 5, 8, 11
John [illegible] 5
John T. [illegible]
John Jr. [illegible]
John [illegible] 9
Joseph [illegible]
Joshua [illegible]
[illegible] 6
Kenneth [illegible] 7
[illegible] Frances 8
[illegible] ( ) 5
[illegible] I. [illegible]
[illegible]
Martha [illegible] (Culliver) 8
[illegible]

Ford, Thomas ([illegible]) 1, (2) 2, (2) [illegible], (4) [illegible], (2) 5, 6, [illegible]
William [illegible], (2) [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]
William [illegible] 8
William [illegible] 7
William [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] 4
[illegible], [illegible] 1

G

Grant, James [illegible] 21
Henry Nicholas 21
[illegible] 21
Mary ([illegible]) 21
Reuben 21
[illegible] ([illegible]) 21
[illegible] 13
[illegible] 15
[illegible], John [illegible]

Hill, Mary Jane 27, 28
Thomas 1
Hilo, Max 20
Elizabeth (Pace) 1
Hughes, John 9
[illegible]
[illegible] (Miller) 1
Hull, Orville (Benjamin) 2
Jennifer 1
Hunt, Phillip (_____) 27,
Anne
Edward 17, 27, (2) 1
Elizabeth 2
Jane 1
Jeanne (Jones)
John 15, 27,
Mary 15, 27, 2
Mary (_____) 2
[illegible] 17, 2
Nelson (_____) 27, 2
Phillip 2
Samuel 17, 27, (2) 2
Thomas 17, 2

I

Ireland, Thomas 9

J

Jackson, David 1
Mary Ann (Lee) 1
Jillson, [illegible] Irene
Johnson, [illegible] (Tyler)
Lewis (Hill) 2
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
Johnston, [illegible]
Jones, [illegible] (Gibson)
[illegible]
[illegible] (Hunt)
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] (Lee)
Joslin, John

K

Kelley, William 1
King, Ann (Ford) 2
Thomas 2
Kinney, Carl, Thomas J. 2
Kirkbride, Alice 9
Kohl, Paul 15

L

Lang, Colin (Lee) 20
John 20
Cybil 20
Latey, Steven Carr 17
Lee, Henry 2
Allie (Lang) 20
Andrew 16, 19, (2) 20
Ann 19
Annabella (Lazenby) 21
Ann (Lang) 22
Ann (_____) 22
Bessie (Gilfin) (2)
(2) 19
_____ (Lindsay) 19
Catherine 19
Christian (Bryan) 21
Cory 20
Cybil 20
David (2) 19
Eliphas 19
Elizabeth (Lawrence) 19
Elizabeth 19
Ellen C. (le Compte) 21
Elizabeth 16, 20, 21
Elizabeth (_____) 19
Elizabeth (Grantham) 19
Elizabeth (Gaylord) 20
Elizabeth (Wallace) 20
Elizabeth (Lang), 22, 23
Elizabeth (Kelly) 22
Elizabeth (Hughes) 19
Eva (Lawrence) 20
Ann 20
Gilliam 21
Thomas 21
[illegible] 20
[illegible] (Lee) (Lang)
L. 16, 2, 16, 20, (2)
M. Eva (2) 4, 2, (2) 2
[illegible] 21
Mary 21
Mary (Lee) 21
Lawrence Sr. 16, 2, 17, 19

Lee, ——— ([illegible]) 16
[illegible] 22
[illegible]
[illegible] (Robert[?])
[illegible]
Henry Charles
[illegible]
Ichabod[?]
Ida
[illegible]
Isabel ([illegible])
Isabella ([illegible]) 17,
[illegible]
[illegible] 17, (2) 21, 2[illegible], 23
[illegible] Miller 21
[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible]) 19
[illegible]
[illegible], 1[illegible], 1[illegible], (2) 1[illegible], 2[illegible], (2) [illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 2[illegible],
[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible])
[illegible] ([illegible])
[illegible]
[illegible]
Lorraine ([illegible])
[illegible] 1[illegible],
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible])
[illegible] ([illegible]) 1[illegible],
[illegible] (———)
[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible])
[illegible]
[illegible] 1[illegible],
[illegible] ([illegible]) 1[illegible],
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] 17, 1[illegible], [illegible],
[illegible] (———)
[illegible] ([illegible]) (2) [illegible],
[illegible], [illegible], [illegible],
[illegible] 1[illegible], 1[illegible], 1[illegible], (2) 20, (2) 23

Lee, [illegible] 2[illegible]
Terri[illegible] ([illegible]) 2[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
——— ([illegible]) 2[illegible]
[illegible] 17, [illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible])
Richard 2[illegible]
Richard [illegible]. 2[illegible]
Robert 2[illegible]
Rose ([illegible]) 20
Ross 2[illegible]
Roy 20
[illegible] 2[illegible]
[illegible] 2[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible]) 16, [illegible]
Sarah 17, 20, [illegible]
Sarah ([illegible]) 1[illegible]
Sarah ([illegible]) 1[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible]) [illegible], 2[illegible]
[illegible] 1[illegible]
[illegible] 1[illegible], 1[illegible]
[illegible] 2[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]. [illegible], 23
[illegible] 19, 20, 2[illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible]) 1[illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]. 2[illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] 20
[illegible], [illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible])
[illegible], [illegible] ([illegible]) 1[illegible], 1[illegible]
[illegible] 1[illegible], 16

M

[illegible], [illegible] 1
[illegible], John ([illegible]) 13
[illegible], [illegible] 1[illegible]
[illegible], John [illegible]
[illegible] (Lee) [illegible]
[illegible] ([illegible]) ——— 2[illegible]
[illegible] (Lee) 2[illegible]
[illegible], Capt. John 1[illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] (Lee) 2[illegible]
Ulysses 2[illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] (———) [illegible]
[illegible] 2[illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] 1[illegible]
[illegible], [illegible] 1[illegible]
[illegible] (———) [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible]

Miller, Elizabeth (Lee) 23
George 19, 23
Georgia Fry (Baldwin) 8
Henry N. 1
John Jr. 18
Mitchell, Grace (Lee) 6
Richard 5
Morrelle, Gary Eugene 15
Montgomery, Andrew 22
Jane 22
William 20
Moore, Joseph 14
Morris, William Jr. 19
Morrow, William 21
Morris, Thomas 15

N

Nelson, Elizabeth (Lee) 19
John 19
Norman, Frank P. 6
Nottingham, Duke of 11
Northcott, William 1
Norcott, Richard Lewis 1
Nutall, Peter 5

O

Oakes, Col. John 21
Jeremiah 22
John 21
Odell, Jean Lewis 6
Lewis Thorn (Lewis-Ward) 3, 9
Oliver, Mary (Kelsey) 18
William 25, 26

P

Palmer, Jane 5
Parker, Elizabeth 22
Patty, ---------- 27
Pear, Richard 14
Jane 14
Phillips, Ann (Lee) 17
Arnold Lee 24, 25
Pendleton, Edward 17
Pope, Lewis 12
Jane 12
John 12
Jonathan 12
Price, Jane 7
Pyle, Jane 13

R

Reading, Abigail (Pratt) 14, 15
Charles 15
Henry 14, 15
John 15
Thomas 15
Rice, Thomas 3, 5
Ruth (Ford) 5
Robins, Elizabeth 11
Mary (C) 11
Robinson, William 5
Roe, Margaret (Ford) 6
Nathaniel 6
Rowe (Lowe), Rebecca (Lee) 14, 15
Thomas 14, 15
Rolfe, Lewis 17
Ryan, Lucretia (Fay) 16
William 17

S

Salmon, Ann 20
Sears, Abi, Jr. (Ford) 2, 16
Sarah, Cynthia 23
Joe 23
Shaw, Ann Pratt Ford 20
Ann (Pratt) Lee (Lee) 17
Shaw, Jane 17
Sherman, Thomas (Ford) 16
Sarah, Lewis 16
Smith, Joseph 2
Southwick, Phebe Ann (Lee) 21
Thomas 21
William (Lee) 21
Jane 21
Joseph 21
Lydia 21
Mary Ann Lee 21
Spencer, Ann (Lee) 24
Stanton, Thomas 4
Stevens, Ann (Lee) 17
Stevens, Elizabeth 11
Stevens, Jane 11
Stevens, William 10
Stone, Jane 22
Sutton, Ann 6
Swain, Thomas 6
Swift, Ann (Ford) 8
Sylvester, Jane 11
Thomas 11
Symes, Mary 13
Symes, Rev. Benjamin 24

T

Tillett, Henry H. 12
Taylor, Caroline (Ford) 3
Fr. Lawrence 3
Terrell (Terrill, Tyrell)
Achilles 9
Edward (2) 11
Henry (2) 11
Hugh 11
James 11
Joseph (2) 11
Richard 11
Robert R. 3, 4, (6) 11, 12
Timothy (2) 11
Savannah (Ford) 9
William 11
Zane (Ford) 3, 12
Thompson, Virginia (Ford) 4
Granville 4
Lena (Speights) 21
Tilghman, J. C. 4
Tillett, John 3
Tyrell, George 15
Tyler, William 2
Terrell, Sir Walter 11
Ford, Lady, Wife de
(de Lotte of de Summerville)

V

Vanderhorst, Gerrard
Gerrard, Jr. 9
Caroline (Gerrard Walker) 9
Polly A. 9
Charlotte L. 9
Sarah 10
Sallie Ann 9
Irene 9
Mary Jane (Ford)
6, 9
Henry 10
Gabrielle L. 9
Sarah (————) 10
Joseph L. 10
Benjamin 9, 10
Elizabeth L. 10

W

Walker, Catherine 10
Elizabeth 10
Elizabeth L. 10
Harry W. 10
Harvey 10
Jane 10
Jane W. 10
John 10
Leroy C. 10
Mariam 10
Mary (2) 10
Mary W. 10
Henry 10
Samuel 25
Solomon 10
Stephen 10
William (2) 10
William L. 10
Wedding, Carl
Ethel (Ford) 7
Wolmain, Count de Vrain 11
Walter I, Count de Vrain of
Anjou 11
Wike, Thomas 3
Willey, Henrietta (Ladd) 4
William the Conqueror 11
Wilson, Mike
Wood, Andrew 20
R. P.
Zane (Lee)
Wade Hampton
Woodson, Joseph
Martha (Ford) 25

Y

Young, Paul 20

6198